## This Page Is Inserted by IFW Operations and is not a part of the Official Record

## **BEST AVAILABLE IMAGES**

Defective images within this document are accurate representations of the original documents submitted by the applicant.

Defects in the images may include (but are not limited to):

- BLACK BORDERS
- TEXT CUT OFF AT TOP, BOTTOM OR SIDES
- FADED TEXT
- ILLEGIBLE TEXT
- SKEWED/SLANTED IMAGES
- COLORED PHOTOS
- BLACK OR VERY BLACK AND WHITE DARK PHOTOS
- GRAY SCALE DOCUMENTS

## IMAGES ARE BEST AVAILABLE COPY.

As rescanning documents will not correct images, please do not report the images to the Image Problem Mailbox.

### WORLD INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY ORGANIZATION International Bureau



**WO 90/04788** 

3 May 1990 (03.05.90)

### INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification 5:
G01N 33/53, 31/00, 33/543
G01N 33/567, 33/566

(11) International Publication Number:
(43) International Publication Date:

(21) International Application Number: PCT/US89/04778

(22) International Filing Date: 30 October 1989 (30.10.89)

(30) Priority data:

264,611 28 October 1988 (28.10.88) US Not furnished 26 October 1989 (26.10.89) US

(71) Applicant: GENENTECH, INC. [US/US]; 460 Point San Bruno Boulevard, South San Francisco, CA 94080 (US).

(72) Inventors: WELLS, James, A.; 1342 Columbus Avenue, Burlingame, CA 94010 (US). CUNNINGHAM, Brian, C.; 24 Olive Avenue, Piedmont, CA 94611 (US).

(74) Agents: TRECARTIN, Richard, F. et al.; Flehr, Hohbach, Test, Albritton & Herbert, Four Embarcadero Center, Suite 3400, San Francisco, CA 94111-4187 (US). (81) Designated States: AT (European patent), BE (European patent), CH (European patent), DE (European patent), FR (European patent), GB (European patent), IT (European patent), JP, LU (European patent), NL (European patent), SE (European patent).

### Published

With international search report.

Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.

(54) Title: METHOD FOR IDENTIFYING ACTIVE DOMAINS AND AMINO ACID RESIDUES IN POLYPEPTIDES AND HORMONE VARIANTS

### (57) Abstract

The invention provides methods for the systematic analysis of the structure and function of polypeptides by identifying active domains which influence the activity of the polypeptide with a target substance. Such active domains are determined by substituting selected amino acid segments of the polypeptide with an analogous polypeptide segment from an analog to the polypeptide. The analog has a different activity with the target substance as compared to the parent polypeptide. The activities of the segment-substituted polypeptide are compared to the same activity for the parent polypeptide for the target. A comparison of such activities provides an indication of the location of the active domain in the parent polypeptide. The invention also provides methods for identifying the active amino acid residues within the active domain of the parent polypeptide. The method comprises substituting a scanning amino acid for one of the amino acid residues within the active domain of the parent polypeptide and assaying the residue-substituted polypeptide so formed with a target substance. The invention further provides polypeptide variants comprising segment-substituted and residue-substituted growth hormones, prolactens and placental lactogens.



### FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

| AT | Austria                      | ES | Spain                        | MG | Madagascar       |
|----|------------------------------|----|------------------------------|----|------------------|
| ΑU | Australia                    | FT | Finland                      | ML | Mali             |
| BB | Barbados                     | FR | France                       | MR | Mauritania       |
| BE | Belgium                      | GA | Gabon                        | MW | Malawi           |
| BF | Burkina Fasso                | GB | United Kingdom               | NL | Netherlands      |
| BG | Bulgaria                     | RU | Hungary                      | NO | Norway           |
| BJ | Benin                        | π  | Italy                        | RO | Romania          |
| BR | Brazil                       | JР | Japan                        | SD | Sudan            |
| CA | Canada                       | KP | Democratic People's Republic | SE | Sweden           |
| CF | Central African Republic     |    | of Korea                     | SN | Senegal          |
| CG | Congo                        | KR | Republic of Korea            | SU | Soviet Union     |
| СН | Switzerland                  | u  | Liechtenstein                | TD | Chad             |
| CM | Cameroon                     | LK | Sri Lanka                    | TG | Togo             |
| DE | Germany, Federal Republic of | ш  | Luxembourg                   | us | United States of |
| DK | Denmark                      | MC | Monaco                       |    |                  |
|    |                              |    |                              |    |                  |



# METHOD FOR IDENTIFYING ACTIVE DOMAINS AND AMINO ACID RESIDUES IN POLYPEPTIDES AND HORMONE VARIANTS

This is a continuation-in-part of U.S. patent application Serial No. 07/264,611, filed October 28, 1988.

### Field of the Invention

The invention is directed to methods for identifying the active domains and amino acid residues in polypeptides. It is also directed to hormone variants.

### Background of the Invention

Polypeptides, i.e., peptides and proteins, comprise a 10 wide variety of biological molecules each having a specific amino acid sequence, structure and function. Most polypeptides interact with specific substances to carry out the function of the polypeptide. Thus, subtilisin, amylase, tissue such as 15 enzymes, plasminogen activator, etc., interact with hydrolyze specific substrates at particular cleavage sites whereas proteinaceous hormones such as human growth hormone, insulin and the like interact with specific receptors to regulate growth 20 In other cases, the interaction is metabolism. between the polypeptide and a substance which is not the primary target of the polypeptide such as an

immunogenic receptor. Many polypeptides are pluripotential in that they contain discrete regions which interact with different ligands or receptors, each of which produces a discrete biological effort. For example, human growth hormone (hGH) is diabetogenic and lypogenic in adults and induces long bone growth in children.

5

Efforts have been made to modify the primary functional properties of naturally occurring 10 polypeptides by modifying amino acid sequence. approach has been to substitute one or more amino acids in the amino acid sequence of a polypeptide with a different amino acid. Thus, engineering by in vitro mutagenesis and expression of 15 cloned genes reportedly has been applied to improve thermal or oxidative stability of various proteins. Villafranca, J.E., et al. (1983) Science 222, 782-Perry, L.J., et al. (1984) Science 226, 555-788; 557; Estell, D.A., et al. (1985) J. Biol. Chem. 260, 20 Rosenberg, S., et al. (1984) Nature 6518-6521; (London) 312, 77-80; Courtney, M., et al. (1985) Nature (London) 313, 149-157. In addition, such methods have reportedly been used to generate enzymes 25 with altered substrate specificities. Estell, D.A., et al. (1986) Science 223, 655-663; Craik, C.S., et al. (1985) Science 228, 291-297; Fersht, A. R., et al. (1985) Nature (London) 314, 235-238; Winther, J.R., et al. (1985) Carlsberg Res. Commun. 50, 273-30 Wells, J.A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. 84, 1219-1223. The determination of which amino acid residue should be modified has been based primarily on the crystal structure of the polypeptide, the effect of chemical modifications on 35 function of the polypeptide and/or the interaction of the polypeptide with various

WO 90/04788 -3- PCT/US89/04778

5

10

15

20

25

3.0

35

1.

substances to ascertain the mode of action of the an amino acid some cases, In polypeptide. been deduced the substitution has based on specific amino acid residues differences in related polypeptides, e.g. difference in the amino in substrate binding regions and sequence substrate different subtilisins having specificities. Wells, J. A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 5767. In other cases, the amino acid sequence of a known active region of a molecule has reportedly been modified to change that sequence to that of a known active region of a second molecule. Wharton, R. P., et al. (1985) Nature 316, 601-605, and Wharton, R. P., et al. (1984) Cell 38, 361-369 (substitution of recognition helix of phage repressor with recognition helix of different repressor); Jones, P. T., et al. (1986) Nature 321, 522-525 (substitution of variable region of a mouse antibody for corresponding region of human myeloma While this approach may provide some protein). predictability with regard to the properties modified by such substitutions, it is not a methodical procedure which would confirm that all regions and residues determinative of a particular property are At best, empirical estimates of the identified. energetics for the strengths of the molecular contacts of substituted residues may be ascertained. In this manner, the strengths of hydrogen bonds (Fersht, A. R., et al. (1985) Nature 314, 235; Bryan, P., et al. (1986) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 83, 3743; Wells, J. A., et al. (1986) Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London A. 317, 415), electrostatic interactions (Wells, J. A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 1219; Cronin, C. N., et al. (1987) J.Am. Chem. Soc. 109, 2222), and hydrophobic and steric effects (Estell, D. A., et al. (1986) Science 233,

10

15

20

25

30

35

659; Chen, J. T., et al. (1987) <u>Biochemistry 26</u>, 4093) have been estimated for specific modified residues. These and other reports (Laskowski, M., et al. (1987) <u>Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol. 52</u>, 545; Wells, J. A., et al. (1987) <u>Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84</u>, 5167; Jones, P. T., et al. (1986) <u>Nature 321</u>, 522; Wharton, R. P., et al. (1985) <u>Nature 316</u>, 601) have concluded that mutagenesis of known contact residues causes large effects on binding whereas mutagenesis of non-contact residues has relatively minor effect.

second reported approach to understand the relationship between amino acid sequence and primary function employs in vivo homologous recombination between related genes to produce hybrid DNA sequences encoding hybrid polypeptides. Such hybrid polypeptides have reportedly been obtained by the homologous recombination of trp B and trp A from E.coli and Salmonella typhimurium (Schneider, W. P., et al. (1981) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., USA 78, 2169alpha 1 and alpha 2 leukocyte interferons (Weber, H. and Weissmann, C. (1983) Nuc. Acids Res. 11, 5661); the outer membrane pore proteins ompC and phoE from E.coli K-12 (Thommassen, J., et al. (1985) EMBO 4, 1583-1587); and thermophilic alpha-amylases from <u>Bacillus</u> stearothermophilus and <u>Bacillus</u> lichiniformis (Gray, G. L., et al. Although such methods J. Bacterial. 166, 635-643). may be capable of providing useful information relating to amino acid sequence and function as well as useful hybrid polypeptides, as reported in the case of the hybrid alpha amylases, it is difficult to utilize such methods to systematically study a given polypeptide to determine the precise regions and amino acid residues in the polypeptide that are

10

15

20

25

30

active with one of the target substances for that particular molecule. This is because the site of crossover recombination, which defines the DNA and amino acid sequence of the hybrid, is determined primarily by the DNA sequence of the genes of interest and the recombination mechanism of the host cell. Such methods do not provide for the predetermined and methodical sequential replacement of relatively small segments of DNA encoding one polypeptide with a corresponding segment from a second gene except in those fortuitous circumstances when crossover occurs near the 5' or 3' end of the gene.

The interaction of proteinaceous hormones with their receptors has reportedly been studied by several techniques. One technique uses hormone peptide fragments to map the location of the receptor binding sites on the hormone. The other technique uses competition between neutralizing monoclonal antibodies and peptide fragments to locate the receptor binding site by epitope mapping. Exemplary of these techniques is the work reported on human growth hormone (hGH).

Human growth hormone (hGH) participates in much of the regulation of normal human growth and development. This 22,000 dalton pituitary hormone exhibits a multitude of biological effects including linear growth (somatogenesis), lactation, activation of macrophages, insulin-like and diabetagenic effects among others. See Chawla, R. K. (1983) Ann. Rev. Med. 34, 519; Edwards, C. K., et al. (1988) Science 239, 769; Thorner, M. O., et al. (1988) J. Clin. Invest. 81, 745. Growth hormone deficiency in children leads to dwarfism which has been

-6-

successfully treated for more than a decade by exogenous administration of hGH. There is also interest in the antigenicity of hGH in order to distinguish among genetic and post-translationally modified forms of hGH (Lewis, U. J. (1984) Ann. Rev. Physiol. 46, 33) to characterize any immunological response to hGH when it is administered clinically, and to quantify circulating levels of the hormone.

10

15

20

25

30

hGH is a member of a family of homologous hormones that include placental lactogens, prolactins, and other genetic and species variants of growth hormone. Nichol, C. S., et al. (1986) Endocrine Reviews 7, 169. hGH is unusual among these in that it exhibits broad species specificity and binds monomerically to either the cloned somatogenic (Leung, D. W., et al. Nature 330, 537) or prolactin receptor (Boutin, J. M., et al. (1988) Cell 53, 69). cloned gene for hGH has been expressed in a secreted form in Eschericha coli (Chang, C. N., et al. (1987) Gene 55, 189) and its DNA and amino acid sequence has been reported (Goeddel, et al. (1979) Nature 281, 544; Gray, et al. (1985) Gene 39, 247). The threedimensional structure of hGH is not available. However, the three-dimensional folding pattern for porcine growth hormone (pGH) has been reported at moderate resolution and refinement (Abdel-Meguid, S. S., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 6434).

Peptide fragments from hGH have been used in attempts to map the location of the receptor binding site in hGH. Li, C. H. (1982) Mol. Cell. Biochem. 46, 31; Mills, J. B., et al. (1980) Endocrinology 107, 391. In another report, a fragment consisting of residues 96-133 was isolated after proteolysis of bovine

10

15

20

25

30

growth hormone. This fragment was reported to bind to a growth hormone receptor. Yamasakin, et al. (1970) Biochemistry 9, 1107. However, when a larger peptide containing residues 1-133 was produced by recombinant methodology, no detectable binding activity was observed. Krivi, G. G., et al., International Symposium on Growth Hormone; Basic and Clinical Aspects, Abstract I-18, Final sponsored by Serono Symposia, USA, June 14-18, 1987. These results are clearly irreconcilable and demonstrate the potential unreliability of using peptide fragments to map receptor binding sites on a proteinaceous hormone, especially for those where the binding site is composed of two or more discontinuous and/or conformationally dependent epitopes.

The use of neutralizing monoclonal antibodies to locate the receptor binding sites by epitope mapping has similar limitations. For example, a monoclonal antibody was reportedly used in a receptor binding assay to compete with the hGH receptor for a peptide consisting of residues 98-128 of hGH. Even though the peptide 98-128 of the hGH hormone only binds to the neutralizing monoclonal antibody, it was proposed that this region contains the receptor binding site based on these competitive studies. Retegin, L. A., et al. (1982) Endocrinology 111, 668.

Similar approaches have been used in attempts to identify antigenic sites on the hGH hormone. Epitope mapping of twenty-seven different monoclonal antibodies to hGH by competitive binding reportedly resolved only four different antigenic sites on the hormone. Surowy, T. K., et al. (1984) Mol. Immunol. 21, 345; Aston, R., et al. (1985) Pharmac. Ther. 27,

10

15

20

25

30

403. This strategy, however, did not locate the epitopes on the amino acid sequence of the hormone.

Another approach to defining antigenic sites has been to test the binding of antibodies to short linear peptides over the protein of interest. Geysen, H. M., et al. (1984) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 3998; Geysen, H. M. (1985) Immunol. Today 6, 364. However, this approach suffers from the same limitations of using linear peptide fragments to locate receptor binding sites. To be useful, the linear sequence must be capable of adopting the conformation found in the antigen for the antibody to recognize it. Furthermore, based upon the known size of antibody epitopes from X-crystallography (Sheriff, S., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 84, 8075; Amit, A. G., et al. (1986) Science 233, 747) it has been estimated that virtually all antibody combining sites must be, in part, discontinuous (Barlow, D. J., et al. (1986) Nature 322, 747) and as a result linear fragments may not adequately mimic such structure.

Peptide fragments from hGH have also been studied by non-covalently combining such fragments. Thus, several investigators have reported the analysis of the combination of relatively large fragments of human growth hormone comprising either the natural amino acid sequence or chemically modified peptides thereof. Burstein, S., et al. (1979) J. of Endo. Met. 48, 964 (amino terminal fragment hGH-(1-134) combined with carboxyl-terminal fragment hGH-(141-191)); Li, C. H., et al. (1982) Mol. Cell. Biochem. 46 31; Mills, J. B., et al. (1980) Endocrinology 107, 391 (subtilisin-cleaved two-chain form of hGH).

10

15

20

. 25

30

similarly, the chemically modified fragment hGH-(1-134) and a chemically modified carboxyterminal fragment from human chorionic somatomammotropin (also called placental lactogen), (hCS-(141-191)), have been non-covalently combined, as have the chemically modified fragments hCS-(1-133) U.S. Patent 4,189,426. and hGH-(141-191). investigators reported incorrectly that determinants for binding to the hepatic growth hormone receptor are in the first 134 terminal residues of growth hormone (Burstein, et al. (1978) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 75, 5391-5394). Clearly, such techniques are subject to erroneous results. Moreover, by utilizing two large fragments this technique is only potentially able to localize the function to one or the other of the two fragments used in such combinations without identification of the specific residues or regions actively involved in a particular interaction. A review of some of the above techniques and experiments on hGH has been published. Nichol, C. S., et al. (1986) Endocrine Rev. 7, 169-203.

An alternative approach has been reported wherein a 7 residue peptide fragment from the "deletion peptide" of hGH (hGH-32-46) was modified to contain amino acid residues from analogous segments of growth hormone from other mammalian species. The effect, if any, of such substitutions, however, were not reported. See U.S. Patent 4,699,897. Nonetheless, the shortcomings of the use of short peptide fragments are apparent since the linear sequence of such fragments must be capable of adopting the conformation found in the intact growth hormone so that it may be recognized in an in vitro or in vivo assay.

10

15

20

25

A number of naturally occurring mutants of hGH have been identified. These include hGH-V (Seeberg, P. H. (1982) <u>DNA 1</u>, 239; U.S. Pat. Nos. 4,446,235, 4,670,393 and 4,665,180) and 20K hGH containing a deletion of residues 32-46 of hGH (Kostyo, J. L., et al. (1987) <u>Biochemica et Biophysica Acta 925</u>, 314; Lewis, U. J., et al. (1978) <u>J. Biol. Chem. 253</u>, 2679).

One investigator has reported the substitution of cysteine at position 165 in hGH with alanine to disrupt the disulfide bond which normally exists between Cys-53 and Cys-165. Tokunaga, T., et al. (1985) <u>Eur. J. Biochem.</u> 153, 445. This single substitution produced a mutant that apparently retained the tertiary structure of hGH and was recognized by receptors for hGH.

Another investigator has reported the <u>in vitro</u> synthesis of hGH on a solid resin support. The first report by this investigator disclosed an incorrect 188 amino acid sequence for hGH. Li, C. H., et al. (1966) <u>J. Am. Chem. Soc. 88</u>, 2050; and U.S. Pat. No. 3,853,832. A second report disclosed a 190 amino acid sequence. U.S. Pat. No. 3,853,833. This latter sequence is also incorrect. In particular, hGH has an additional glutamine after position 68, a glutamic acid rather than glutamine at position 73, an aspartic acid rather than asparagine at position 106 and an asparagine rather than aspartic acid at position 108.

In addition to the foregoizng, hybrid interferons have been reported which have altered binding to a particular monoclonal antibody. Camble, r. et. al.

Properties of Interferon-α2 Analogues Produced from

10

15

20

25

30

Synthetic Genes in Peptides: Structure and Function, Proceedings of the Ninth American Peptide Symposium, (1985) eds. Deber et. al., Pierce Chemical Co., Chicago, Ill., pp.375-384. As disclosed therein, amino acid residues 101-114 from  $\alpha$ -1 interferon or residues 98-114 from 7-interferon were substituted g-2 interferon binds NK-2 into  $\alpha-2$  interferon. monoclonal antibody whereas a-1 interferon does not. This particular region in a-2 interferon apparently was chosen because 7 of the 27 amino acid interferon were differences between  $\alpha-1$  and  $\alpha-2$ The hybrids so obtained located in this region. reportedly had substantially reduced activity with NK-2 monoclonal antibody. When tested for antiviral activity, such hybrids demonstrated antiviral activity on par with the activity of wild type  $\alpha-2$ interferon. Substitutions of smaller sections within regions were also reported. Sequential substitution of clusters of 3 to 7 alanine residues was also proposed. However, only one analogue [Ala-30,32,33] IFN- $\alpha$ 2 is disclosed.

Alanine substitution within a small peptide fragment of hen egg-white lysozyme and the effect of such substitutions on the stimulation of 2All or 3A9 cells has also been reported. Allen, P. M., et. al. (1987) Nature 327,713-715.

Others have reported that binding properties can be engineered by replacement of entire units of secondary structure units including antigen binding loops (Jones, P.T., et al. (1986) Nature 321, 522-525) or DNA recognition helices (Wharton, R.P., et al. (1985) Nature 316,601-605).

The references discussed above are provided solely for their disclosure prior to the filing date of the present application, and nothing herein is to be construed as an admission that the inventors are not entitled to antedate such disclosure by virtue of prior invention or priority based on earlier filed applications.

5

10

15

25

Given the state of the art as exemplified by the above references, it is apparent that a need exists for a useful method for the systematic analysis of polypeptides so as to ascertain the relationship between structure and function. Accordingly, it is an object herein to provide such methods to identify the active domains within the polypeptide which contribute to the functional activity of the polypeptide.

It is a further object herein to provide methods for determining the active amino acid residues which determine functional activity.

20 A further object of the invention is to provide methods for systematically identifying the biologically active domains in a polypeptide.

Further, it is an object herein to provide hormone variants having desirable biological, biochemical and immunogenic properties which are different as compared to the same properties of the hormone from which such variants are derived.

Still further it is an object herein to provide hormone variants having diminished activity with one biological function and substantial or increased activity with a second target substance.

Still further it is an object herein to provide hGH variants having modified binding and/or biological activity with the somatogenic receptor for hGH and increased potency.

Still further it is an object herein to provide hGH variants which retain one or more desirable biological properties but which also have decreased diabetogenic activity.

Further, it is an object herein to provide hPRL and hPL variants having an increased binding activity with the somatogenic receptor of hGH.

Further, it is an object herein to provide DNA sequences, vectors and expression hosts containing such vectors for the cloning and expression of polypeptide variants including hGH variants.

### 2.0 <u>Summary of the Invention</u>

5

15

25

30

In one aspect, the invention provides methods for the systematic analysis of the structure and function of polypeptides by identifying unknown active domains which influence the activity of the polypeptide with a first target substance. Such unknown active-domains in one aspect of the invention may comprise at least two discontinuous amino acid segments in the primary amino acid sequence of the polypeptide. Active domains are determined by substituting selected amino acid segments of the polypeptide (referred to as the parent polypeptide) with an analogous amino acid

segment from an analog to the polypeptide. analog has a different activity with the target substance as compared to the parent polypeptide. segment-substituted polypeptides so formed assayed to determine the activity of each of the segment-substituted polypeptides with the target Such activities are compared to the same substance. Since the activity for the parent polypeptide. structurally analogous amino acid segments are different obtained from an analog that has a interaction with the target substance, a comparison of such activities provides an indication of the location of the active domain in the parent polypeptide.

5

10

30

The method further comprises identifying the active 15 amino acid residues within the active domain of the The method comprises parent polypeptide. substituting a scanning amino acid for one of the amino acid residues within the active domain of the parent polypeptide and assaying the residue-20 substituted polypeptide so formed with a target The activity of each of the residuesubstance. substituted polypeptides is compared to the same activity of the parent polypeptide. These steps are repeated for different amino acids in the active 25 domain until the active amino acid residues are identified.

In another aspect, the invention provides methods to identify different active domains and active amino acid residues for different target substances. Such methods comprise repeating the foregoing methods with a second target.

25

In accordance with the foregoing method, polypeptide variants are identified which have a different activity with one or more target substance as compared to a parent polypeptide. Such variants are produced based on the identification of the active domains or the identification of the active amino acid residues in the active domain which determine the activity of the parent polypeptide with a target substance.

invention further comprises growth hormone, 10 prolactin, and placental lactogen variants comprising first portion The least three portions. corresponds to at least a part of the amino acid sequence of a parent hormone, the third portion corresponds to the amino acid sequence of at least 15 part of the same parent hormone, and the second portion corresponds to an amino acid sequence of an analog to the parent hormone. The second portion is analogous to those amino acid residues of the parent hormone not contained between the first and third 20 portions of the polypeptide variant.

The invention also includes specific human growth hormone human prolactin and human placental lactogen variants comprising segment-substituted and residue-substituted variants of hGH.

Brief Description of the Drawings
Fig. 1 depicts the strategy used to identify active
domains.

Fig. 2 shows the conserved and variable amino acid residues amongst the amino acid sequences of hGH, hPL, pGH and hPRL.

25

Fig. 3 shows the putative low resolution structure of hGH and helical wheel projections viewed from the N-terminal start residue for each helix. Hydrophobic, neutral and charged residues are indicated by 0, and • symbols, respectively.

Fig. 4 is a bar graph showing the relative reduction in binding of various segment-substituted hGH variants to the soluble hGH receptor.

Fig. 5 depicts the analogous amino acids in the active domains A, C and F which interact with the somatogenic hGH receptor.

Fig. 6 depicts the relative binding positions of the somatogenic receptor and eight monoclonal antibodies to hGH.

Fig. 7 is a bar graph showing the relative increase or decrease in binding to the soluble hGH somatogenic receptor for various alanine-substituted hGH variants. The stippled bar at T175 indicates that serine rather than alanine is substituted. The broken bar at R178 indicates that asparagine rather than alanine is substituted.

Fig. 8 depicts the DNA and amino acid sequence of the hGH gene used in the examples.

Fig. 9 depicts the construction of vector pB0475 which contains a synthetic hGH gene.

Fig. 10 is the DNA sequence of pB0475 showing the amino acid sequence for hGH.

Fig. 11 depicts the construction of vector pJ1446.

25

30

7

Fig. 12 is the DNA sequence for pJ1446 showing the amino acid sequence for the soluble portion of the somatogenic receptor from liver.

Figs. 13 through 20 depict the epitope binding sites on hGH for each of eight different monoclonal antibodies.

Fig. 21 shows the active amino acids involved in binding to the somatogenic receptor in hGH and helical wheel projections for helices 1 and 4.

Fig. 22 shows the rat weight gain versus time for hGH and hGH variants administered at 50 micrograms/kg/day.

Fig. 23 is a semilog plot of Kd ratio versus potency for hGH variants as compared to wild-type hGH.

Fig. 24. Competitive binding curves of [125I]hGH and cold hGH to the hGH binding protein isolated from either human serum (0) or from <u>E. coli</u> KS330 cultures expressing the plasmid phGHr(1-238) (•). Bars represent standard deviations from the mean. Inset shows Scatchard plots that were derived from the competitive binding curves. The concentrations of the binding protein from human serum and <u>E. coli</u> were 0.1 and 0.08 nM, respectively.

Fig. 25. Structural model of hGH based on a folding diagram for pGH determined from a 2.8 Å resolution X-ray structure. Panel A shows a functional contour map of the hGH receptor epitope and Panel B shows that determined here for the hPRL receptor epitope. The size of the closed circles corresponds to the magnitude of the disruptive effect for alanine

25

30

substitution at these residues. The small circles represent > 2-fold disruption whenever the larger circles represent > 10-fold disruption. The A in the hGH receptor epitope (Panel A) represents the position of E174A that causes greater than a four-fold increase in binding affinity.

-18-

Fig. 26. Plasmid diagram of pB0760 used for intracellular expression of hPRL in E. coli.

Fig. 27. Location of residues in hGH that strongly modulate its binding to the hGH binding protein. Alanine substitutions (serine or asparagine in the case of T175 or R178, respectively) are indicated that cause more than a 10-fold reduction (ο), a 4- to 10-fold reduction (■), or more than a 4-fold increase (Δ) in binding affinity. Helical wheel projections in regions of α-helix reveal their amphipathic quality and the fact that in helix 4 the most important determinants are on its hydrophilic face (shaded).

Fig. 28. Circular dichroic spectra in the far UV (Panel A) or near UV (Panel B) of hGH (-), wild-type hPRL (--) and hPRL variant D (----) (see Table XXIII).

Fig. 29. Sequence comparison of hGH and hPRL in regions defined by homolog and alanine scanning mutagenesis to be important for binding. Identical residues are shaded and the numbering is based on the hGH sequence. Residues are circled that when mutated cause more than a 4-fold change in binding affinity. Asterisks above residues indicate sites at which mutations cause a 2- to 4-fold reduction in binding affinity.

### Detailed Description of the Invention

5

10

15

In one embodiment, the method of the invention provides for the systematic analysis of a parent polypeptide, such as human growth hormone or human prolactin, to determine one or more active domains in the polypeptide that are involved in the interaction of the parent polypeptide with a target substance. To employ the method of the invention, one or more analogs to the polypeptide of interest must exist which exhibits a different activity with the target substance of interest.

Accordingly, as used herein, "parent polypeptide" refers to any polypeptide for which an "analog" exists that has a different activity with a target substance as compared to the same activity for the parent polypeptide. Examples of such polypeptides, analogs and target substances are shown in Table I.

### TABLE I

| Parent<br><u>Polypeptide</u>   | Analog  | Target or Assay Containing Target   |
|--|---|---|
| Human growth hormone   | Human placenta lactogen, human prolactin and porcine growth hormone | Receptors for somatogenic, lactogenic, diabetagenic, lipolytic, nitrogen retention, macrophage activation and insulin-like effects of hGH; rat tibia assay, rat weight gain assay, insulin resistance assay in OB/OB mice or dog, receptors on human liver, adipose, lymphocytes, thymocytes and ovary tissue |
| hPRL   | pGH   | Binding to human prolactin receptor   |
| Rabbit GH<br>receptor  | Human GH<br>receptor  | Binding to rabbit GH  |
| a-interferon   | Related human interferons and animal interferons                    | Binding to al interferon receptor   |
| human tissue growth factor $(TGF-\beta_1)$                               | human TGF- $\beta_2$ or inhibins                                    | Human hemopoietic cell growth modulation  |
| Epidermal growth factor (EGF)  | TGF-α   | Carotinocyte proliferation  |
| Mouse Tissue<br>Necrosis<br>Factor (mTNF)                                | Human Tissue<br>Necrosis<br>Factor (hTNF)                           | Mouse TNF receptor activity   |
| human granulocyte<br>macrophage colony<br>stimulating<br>factor (hGMCSF) | mouse granulocyte macrophage colony stimulating factor (hGMCSF)     | Growth and differentiation of human bone marrow stem cells  |
| human CD-4<br>receptor   | mouse CD-4<br>receptor  | gp-120 from HIV virus   |
| Subtilisin Bacillus Amylilquifaciens                                     | Subtilisin<br>Bacillus<br>licheniformis                             | succinyl-ala-ala-pro-glu-<br>P-Nitroanilyd  |

## TABLE I (continued)

| ) · · · | Parent<br>Polypeptide                    | Analog   | Target or Assay<br>Containing Target             |
|---------|--|--|--|
|         | human $\gamma$ -interferon               | Related human interferons and animal interferons, e.g., from mouse | Activation of human interferon receptor          |
|         | Insulin growth factor (IGF-1)            | Insulin  | IGF-1 receptor growth growth modulation receptor |
|         | Tissue<br>Plasminogen<br>Activator (tPA) | Trypsin urokinase  | Plasminogen (cleavage) fibrin (binding)          |

2

5

10

15

20

The parent polypeptides, analogs and target substances in Table I, of course, are exemplary only. Parent polypeptides also include proteinaceous material comprising one or more subunits, succinyl coenzyme A synthetase, mitochondrial ATPase, aminoacyl tRNA synthetase, glutaine synthetase, glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase aspartate transcarbamolase (see, Huang, et al. (1982), Ann. Rev. Biochem, 51, 935-971). In such multi-subunit parent polypeptides, active domains may span the two or more subunits of the parent polypeptide. Accordingly, the methods as described in more detail hereinafter can be used to probe each of the subunits of a particular polypeptide to ascertain the active domain and active amino acid residues for a particular target which may partially contained on one subunit and partially on one or more other subunits.

The parental polypeptide and analog typically belong to a family of polypeptides which have related functions. Moreover, such parental polypeptides and analogs ordinarily will have some amino acid sequence identity, i.e., conserved residues. Such

10

15

20

25

30

sequence homology may be as high as 90% but may range as low as about 15% to 20%.

In addition to primary sequence homology, an analog to a parent polypeptide may be defined by the three-dimensional frame work of the polypeptide and analog. Thus, an analog may be divergent from a parent polypeptide in amino acid sequence but structurally homologous to the parent polypeptide based on a comparison of all, or part, of the tertiary structure of the molecules. Chothia, C., et al. (1986) Embo. J. 5, 823.

In general, tertiary analogs can be identified if the three-dimensional structure of a possible analog known together with that of the parent polypeptide. By performing a root means squared differences (RMS) analysis of the  $\alpha$ -carbon coordinates, (e.g., Sutcliffe, M. J., et al. (1987) Protein Engineering 1, 377-384), the superposition of regions having tertiary analog y, if any, are identified. If the α-carbon coordinates overlap or are within about 2A to about 3.5A RMS for preferably about 60% or more of the sequence of the test analog relative to the a-carbon coordinates for the parent polypeptide, the test analog is a tertiary analog to the parent polypeptide. This, of course, would exclude any insertions or deletions which may exist between the two sequences.

Although the above parent polypeptide and analogs disclose naturally occurring molecules, it is to be understood that parent polypeptides and analogs may comprise variants of such sequences including naturally occurring variants and variations in such sequences introduced by in vitro recombinant

15

20

25

30

Variants used as parent polypeptides or analogs thus may comprise variants containing the substitution, insertion and/or deletion of one or more amino acid residues in the parent polypeptide or Such variants may be used in practicing the methods of the invention to identify active domains and/or amino acids or to prepare the polypeptide variants of the invention. Thus, the naturally occurring variants of hGH or the recombinantly produced variant containing the substitution of Cys-165 with Ala may be used as parent polypeptide or an analog so long as they have some activity with a target. Such naturally occurring and recombinantly produced variants may contain different amino acid residues which are equivalent to specific residues in Such different amino another parent polypeptide. acids are equivalent if such residues structurally analogous by way of primary sequence or tertiary structure or if they are functionally equivalent.

Further, it should be apparent that many of the parent polypeptides and analogs can exchange roles. Thus, non-human growth hormones and their related family of analogs each can be used as a parent polypeptide and homolog to probe for active domains. Further, targets such as the CD-4 receptor for the HIV virus, may be used as a parent polypeptide with analog CD-4 receptors to identify active domains and amino acids responsible for binding HIV and to make CD-4 variants.

As used herein, a "target" is a substance which interacts with a parent polypeptide. Targets include receptors for proteinaceous hormones, substrates for enzymes, hormones for proteinaceous

receptors, generally any ligand for a proteinaceous binding protein and immune systems which may be exposed to the polypeptides. Examples of hormone receptors include the somatogenic and lactogenic receptors for hGH and the receptor for hPRL. Other targets include antibodies, inhibitors of proteases, hormones that bind to proteinaceous receptors and fibrin which binds to tissue plasminogen activators (t-PA).

10 Generally, targets interact with parent polypeptides by contacting an "active domain" on the parent polypeptide. Such active domains are typically on the surface of the polypeptide or are brought to the surface of the polypeptide by way of conformational change in tertiary structure. 15 The surface of a polypeptide is defined in terms of the native folded form of the polypeptide which exists under relevant physiological conditions, i.e. in vivo or under similar conditions when expressed in vitro. amino acid segments and amino acid residues may be 20 ascertained in several ways. If the three dimensional crystal structure is known to sufficient resolution, the amino acid residues comprising the surface of the polypeptide are those which 25 "surface accessible". Such surface accessible residues include those which contact a theoretical water molecule "rolled" over the surface of the three dimensional structure.

10

15

20

25

30

ş

The active domain on the surface of the polypeptide may comprise a single discrete segment of the primary amino acid sequence of the polypeptide. instances, however, the active domain of a native folded form of a polypeptide comprises two or more discontinuous amino acid segments in the primary amino acid sequence of the parent polypeptide. example, the active domain for human growth hormone with the somatogenic receptor is shown in Fig. 5. indicated, domain A, C and F of the active domain are each located on discontinuous amino acid segments of These amino acid segments are the hGH molecule. identified in Fig. 4 by the letters A, C and F. Discontinuous amino acid segments which form an active domain are separated by a number of amino acid residues which are not significantly involved in the interaction between the active domain and the target. Typically, the separation between discontinuous amino acid segments is usually at least about five amino acids.

The methods of the invention are directed to the detection of unknown active domains in the amino acid sequence of a parent polypeptide. Except for those few cases where a three dimensional crystal structure of a polypeptide with its target are available, e.g. the crystal structure of enzymes with inhibitors or transition state analogs, most active domains for a vast array of polypeptides remain unknown.

As used herein an "analogous polypeptide segment" or "analogous segment" refers to an amino acid sequence

10

15

20

25

analog which is substituted for the corresponding sequence in a parent polypeptide to form a "segment substituted polypeptide". Analogous segments typically have a sequence which results in the substitution, insertion or deletion of one or more different amino acid residues in the parent polypeptide while maintaining the relative amino acid sequence of the other residues in the selected segment substituted in the parent. In general, analogous segments are identified by aligning the overall amino acid sequence of the parent polypeptide and analog to maximize sequence identity between Analogous segments based on this sequence alignment are chosen for substitution into the corresponding sequence of the parent polypeptide. Similarly, analogous segments from analogs showing tertiary homology can be deduced from those regions showing structural homology. Such analogous segments are substituted for the corresponding sequences in In addition, other regions in such the parent. e.g., regions flanking the tertiary homologs, structurally analogous region, may be analogous segments.

The analogous segment should be selected, if possible, to avoid the introduction of destabilizing amino acid residues into the segment-substituted polypeptide. Such substitutions include those which introduce bulkier side chains, hydrophilic side chains in hydrophobic core regions.

Typically, the amino acid sequence of the parent polypeptide and analog is known and in some cases three-dimensional crystal structures may be available. An alignment of the amino acid sequence of the parent polypeptide with one or more analogs

10

15

20

25

30

readily reveals conserved amino acid residues in the sequences which should not be altered, at least in the preliminary analysis. Sequence alignment will also reveal regions of sequence variation which may include the substitution, insertion or deletion of one or more amino acid residues. Those regions containing such variations determine which segments in the parent may be substituted with an analogous segment. The substitution of an analogous segment from an analog may therefore result not only in the substitution of amino acid residues but also in the insertion and/or deletion of amino acid residues.

If three-dimensional structural information is available, it is possible to identify regions in the parent polypeptide which should not be subjected to substitution with an analogous segment. Thus, for example, the identification of a tightly packed region in a hydrophobic face of an amphiphilic helix in the parent polypeptide should not be substituted with an analogous segment. Residues identified as such should be retained in the polypeptide variant and only surface residues substituted with analogous residues.

Generally, analogous segments are 3 to 30 amino acid residues in length, preferably about 3 to 15 and most preferably about 10 to 15 amino acid residues in length. In some instances, the preferred length of the analogous segment may be attenuated because of the insertion and/or deletion of one or more amino acid residues in the analogous segment as compared to the homolog or parent polypeptide. If a three dimensional structure is unavailable for the parent polypeptide, it is generally necessary to form segment substituted polypeptides with analogous

10

15

20

25

30

segments covering most, if not all, of the parent Segment-substitution of the entire polypeptide. is not acid sequence, however, fortuitous segment-For example, necessary. substitutions covering only a portion of the total sequence may provide sufficient. acid information to identify the active domain for a Thus, for example, the segmentparticular target. substitution of about 15% of the amino acid sequence of the parent polypeptide may provide sufficient indication of the active domain. In most instances, however, substantially more than about 15% of the sequence will need to be segmentamino acid substituted to ascertain the active Generally, about 50%, preferably about 60%, more preferably about 75% and most preferably 100% of the amino acid sequence will be segment-substituted if no structural information is available.

As used herein, "analogous amino acid residue" or "analogous residue" refers to an amino acid residue in an analogous segment which is different from the corresponding amino acid residue in the corresponding segment of a parent polypeptide. Thus, if the substitution of an analogous segment results in the substitution of one amino acid, that amino acid residue is an analogous residue.

Once the parent polypeptide and one or more analogs are identified, the analogous segments from one or more of the analogs are substituted for selected segments in the parent polypeptide to produce a plurality of segment-substituted polypeptides. Such substitution is conveniently performed using recombinant DNA technology. In general, the DNA sequence encoding the parent polypeptide is cloned

10

15

20

25

30

and manipulated so that it may be expressed in a convenient host. DNA encoding parent polypeptides can be obtained from a genomic library, from cDNA derived from mRNA from cells expressing the parent polypeptide or by synthetically constructing the DNA sequence (Maniatis, T., et al. (1982) in Molecular Cloning, Cold Springs Harbor Laboratory, N.Y.).

The parent DNA is then inserted into an appropriate plasmid or vector which is used to transform a host Prokaryotes are preferred for cloning and expressing DNA sequences to produce parent polypeptides, segment substituted polypeptides, residue-substituted polypeptides and polypeptide variants. For example, E. coli K12 strain 294 (ATCC No. 31446) may be used as E. coli B, E. coli X1776 (ATCC No. 31537), and E. coli c600 and c600hfl, E. coli W3110 (F\_,  $\gamma_-$ , prototrophic, ATCC No. 27325), bacilli such as <u>Bacillus</u> <u>subtilis</u>, and other enterobacteriaceae such as Salmonella typhimurium or Serratia marcesans, and various pseudomonas species. The preferred prokaryote is E. coli W3110 (ATCC expressed in prokaryotes the 27325). When polypeptides typically contain an N-terminal methionine or a formyl methionine, and are not glycosilated. These examples are, of course, intended to be illustrative rather than limiting.

In addition to prokaryotes, eukaryotic organisms, such as yeast cultures, or cells derived from multicellular organism may be used. In principle, any such cell culture is workable. However, interest has been greatest in vertebrate cells, and propagation of vertebrate cells in culture (tissue culture) has become a repeatable procedure (<u>Tissue Culture</u>, Academic Press, Kruse and Patterson,

30

editors (1973)). Examples of such useful host cell lines are VERO and HeLa cells, Chinese Hamster Ovary (CHO) cell lines, W138, BHK, COS-7 and MDCK cell lines.

In general, plasmid vectors containing replication 5 and control sequences which are derived from species compatible with the host cell are used in connection with these hosts. The vector ordinarily carries a replication site, as well as sequences which encode 10 proteins that are capable of providing phenotypic selection in transformed cells. For example, E. coli may be transformed using pBR322, a plasmid derived from an E. coli species (Mandel, M. et al. (1970) J. Plasmid pBR322 contains genes Mol. Biol. 53, 154). for ampicillin and tetracycline resistance and thus 15 A preferred provides easy means for selection. vector is pB0475. See Example 1. This vector contains origins of replication for phage and E. coli which allow it to be shuttled between such hosts 20 thereby facilitating mutagenesis and expression.

> "Expression vector" refers to DNA construct containing a DNA sequence which is operably linked to a suitable control sequence capable of effecting the expression of said DNA in a suitable host. control sequences include a promoter to effect transcription, an optional operator sequence to such transcription, a sequence encoding suitable mRNA ribosome binding sites, and sequences which control termination of transcription and translation. The vector may be a plasmid, a phage particle, or simply a potential genomic insert. Once transformed into a suitable host, the vector may replicate and function independently of the host genome, or may, in some instances, integrate into the

10

15

3

genome itself. In the present specification, "plasmid" and "vector" are sometimes used interchangeably as the plasmid is the most commonly used form of vector at present. However, the invention is intended to include such other forms of expression vectors which serve equivalent functions and which are, or become, known in the art.

"Operably linked" when describing the relationship between two DNA or polypeptide regions simply means that they are functionally related to each other. For example, a presequence is operably linked to a peptide if it functions as a signal sequence, participating in the secretion of the mature form of the protein most probably involving cleavage of the signal sequence. A promoter is operably linked to a coding sequence if it controls the transcription of the sequence; a ribosome binding site is operably linked to a coding sequence if it is positioned so as to permit translation.

Once the parent polypeptide is cloned, site specific 20 mutagenesis (Carter, P., et al. (1986) Nucl. Acids Res. 13, 4331; Zoller, M. J., et al. (1982) Nucl. Acids Res. 10, 6487), cassette mutagenesis (Wells, J. al. (1985) Gene 34, 315), restriction selection mutagenesis (Wells, J. A., et al. (1986) 25 Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London SerA 317, 415) or other known techniques may be performed on the cloned parent DNA to produce "segment-substituted DNA sequences" which encode for the changes in amino acid sequence defined by the analogous segment being 30 When operably linked to an appropriate substituted. expression vector, segment-substituted polypeptides In some cases, recovery of the parent are obtained. polypeptide or segment-modified polypeptide may be

10

15

20

25

30

\$

facilitated by expressing and secreting such molecules from the expression host by use of an appropriate signal sequence operably linked to the DNA sequence encoding the parent polypeptide or segment-modified polypeptide. Such methods are well-known to those skilled in the art. Of course, other methods may be employed to produce such polypeptides and segment-substituted polypeptides such as the in vitro chemical synthesis of the desired polypeptide (Barany, G., et al. (1979) in The Peptides (eds. E. Gross and J. Meienhofer) Acad. Press, N.Y., Vol. 2, pp. 3-254).

Once the different segment-substituted polypeptides are produced, they are contacted with a target for the parent polypeptide and the interaction, if any, of the target and each of the segment-substituted polypeptides is determined. These activities are compared to the activity of the parent polypeptide with the same target. If the analog has substantially altered activity with the target as compared to the parent polypeptide, those segmentsubstituted polypeptides which have altered activity with the target presumptively contain analogous segments which define the active domain in the parent polypeptide.

If the analog has an activity with the target which is greater than that of the parent polypeptide, one or more of the segment-substituted polypeptides may demonstrate an increased activity with that target substance. Such a result would, in effect, identify an active domain in the analog and an appropriate region in the parent polypeptide which can be modified to enhance its activity with that target substance. Such an event is most likely when the

PCT/US89/04778

5

10

15

20

25

30

3

region in the analog responsible for the target interaction is contained primarily within one continuous amino acid segment. If the "active domains" of the analog comprise discontinuous regions in the amino acid sequence of the analog, enhanced activity in the segment-substituted polypeptide is less likely since the demonstration of such enhanced activity may require the simultaneous introduction of all active domains from the analog into the segment-substituted polypeptide.

Accordingly, it is preferred that the analog have an activity with the target which is less than that for the parent polypeptide. In this manner, a loss in activity is observed in the segment-substituted polypeptide. However, once the active domains in a parent polypeptide are determined, that polypeptide may be used as an analog to sequentially or simultaneously substitute such active domains into a second parent polypeptide which lacks activity with the target for the first parent polypeptide.

Active domains in polypeptides are identified by comparing the activity of the segment-substituted polypeptide with a target with the activity of the Any number of analytical parent polypeptide. measurements may be used but a convenient one for non-catalytic binding of target is the dissociation constant Kd of the complex formed between the segment-substituted polypeptide and target compared to the Kd for the parent. An increase or decrease in Kd of about 1.5 and preferably about 2.0 per analogous residue-substituted by the segmentsubstitution indicates that the segment substituted is an active domain in the interaction of the parent polypeptide with the target.

10

15

20

25

30

In the case of catalytic interaction with a target, a suitable parameter to measure activity relative to the parent enzyme is to compare the ratios of kcat/Km. An increase or decrease in kcat/Km relative to the parent enzyme of about 1.5 and preferably 2.0 per analogous residue-substituted indicates that an active domain has been substituted.

As used herein, a "scanning amino acid" is an amino acid used to identify active amino acids within a parent polypeptide. A "residue-substituted polypeptide" is a polypeptide variant containing at least a single substitution of an amino acid in the parent polypeptide with a scanning amino acid. A "residue-substituted DNA sequence" encodes a residue substituted polypeptide. Such DNA and polypeptide sequences may be prepared as described for the preparation of segment-substituted DNA and polypeptides.

The "active amino acid residue" identified by the amino acid scan is typically one that contacts the target directly. However, active amino acids may also indirectly contact the target through salt bridges formed with other residues or small molecules such as  $\rm H_2O$  or ionic species such as  $\rm Na^+$ ,  $\rm Ca^{+2}$ ,  $\rm Mg^{+2}$  or  $\rm Zn^{+2}$ .

In some cases, the scanning amino acid is substituted for an amino acid identified in an active domain of the parent polypeptide. Typically, a plurality of residue-substituted polypeptides are prepared, each containing the single substitution of the scanning amino acid at a different amino acid residue within the active domain. The activities of

such residue-substituted polypeptides with a particular target substance are compared to the activity of the parent polypeptide to determine which of the amino acid residues in the active domain are involved in the interaction with the target substance. The scanning amino acid used in such an analysis may be any different amino acid from that substituted, i.e., any of the 19 other naturally occurring amino acids.

## TABLE II

| Polypeptide<br>Amino Acid | Isosteric<br>Scanning<br>Amino Acid |
|---------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Ala                       | Ser, Gly                            |
| Glu                       | Gln, Asp                            |
| Gln                       | Asn, Glu                            |
| Asp                       | Asn, Glu                            |
| Asn                       | Aln, Asp                            |
| Leu                       | Met, Ile                            |
| Gly                       | Pro, Ala                            |
| Lys                       | Met, Arg                            |
| Ser                       | Thr, Ala                            |
| Val                       | Ile, Thr                            |
| Arg                       | Lys, Met, Asn                       |
| Thr                       | Ser, Val                            |
| Pro                       | Gly                                 |
| Ile                       | Met, Leu, Val                       |
| Met                       | Ile, Leu                            |
| Phe                       | Tyr                                 |
| Tyr                       | Phe                                 |
| Cys                       | Ser, Ala                            |
| Trp                       | Phe                                 |
| His                       | Asn, Gln                            |

PCT/US89/04778

This table uses the following symbols for each amino acid:

| Amino Acid<br>or residue<br>thereof | 3-letter<br>_symbol | 1-letter<br>_symbol |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Alanine                             | Ala                 | A                   |
| Glutamate                           | Glu                 | E                   |
| Glutamine                           | Gln                 | Q                   |
| Aspartate                           | Asp                 | D                   |
| Asparagine                          | Asn                 | N                   |
| Leucine                             | Leu                 | L                   |
| Glycine                             | Gly                 | G                   |
| Lysine                              | Lys                 | K                   |
| Serine                              | Ser                 | S                   |
| Valine                              | <b>Val</b>          | V                   |
| Arginine                            | Arg                 | , R                 |
| Threonine                           | Thr                 | ${f T}$             |
| Proline                             | Pro                 | P.                  |
| Isoleucine                          | Ile                 | I                   |
| Methionine                          | Met                 | M                   |
| Phenylalanine                       | Phe                 | F                   |
| Tyrosine                            | Tyr                 | Y                   |
| Cysteine                            | Cys                 | С                   |
| Tryptophan                          | Trp                 | W                   |
| Histidine                           | His                 | H                   |
|                                     |                     |                     |

Most preferably, the scanning amino acid is the same for each residue substituted polypeptide so that the effect, if any, on the activity of the residue-substituted polypeptides can be systematically attributed to the change from the naturally occurring amino acid residue to a uniform scanning amino acid residue.

5

10

15

In some cases, the substitution of a scanning amino acid at one or more residues results in a residue-substituted polypeptide which is not expressed at levels which allow for the isolation of quantities sufficient to carry out analysis of its activity with a target. In such cases, a different scanning amino acid, preferably an isosteric amino acid, can be used.

10

15

20

25

30

thus shifting the physiological effect of such a variant.

As used herein, the term "modified interaction" refers to a polypeptide variant wherein one or more active domains have been modified to change the interaction of the variant with a target as compared to the parent polypeptide. A modified interaction is defined as at least a two-fold increase or decrease in the interaction of the polypeptide variant as compared to the interaction between the parent polypeptide and a particular target.

interaction between a target and a parent The polypeptide, polypeptide variant, segment-substituted polypeptide and/or residue-substituted polypeptide can be measured by any convenient in vitro or in Thus, in vitro assays may be used to <u>vivo</u> assay. determine any detectable interaction between a target and polypeptide, e.g. between enzyme and substrate, between hormone and hormone receptor, antibody and antigen, etc. Such detection include the measurement of color metric changes, changes in radioactivity, changes in solubility, changes in molecular weight as measured by electrophoresis and/or gel exclusion methods, etc. In vivo assays include, but are not limited to, assays to detect physiological effects, e.g. weight gain, change in electrolyte balance, change in blood clotting time, changes in clot dissolution and the induction of antigenic response. Generally, any in vivo assay may be used so long as a variable parameter exists so as to detect a change in the interaction between the target and the polypeptide of interest.

WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

least one and preferably four residues are identified in each direction which have less than about a two-fold effect on Kd or kcat/Km or either of the ends of the parent polypeptide are reached. In this manner, one or more amino acids along a continuous amino acid sequence which are involved in the interaction with a particular target can be identified.

5 .

10

15

20

25

30

3

The methods of the invention may be used to detect. the active domain for more than one target of a particular parent polypeptide. Further, active amino acid residues within the different active domains may be also identified by the methods herein. Once two or more active domains and active amino acid residues are identified for the different targets of a particular polypeptide, various modifications to the polypeptide may be made to modify the interaction between the parent polypeptide and one or more of the targets. For example, two active domains on the surface of hGH have been identified for the somatogenic and prolactin receptor. In this particular case, the active domains overlap. Accordingly, there are a number of common active amino acid residues which interact with the somatogenic and prolactin receptors. Various modifications to hGH may be made based on this information as discribed in more detail hereinafter.

In some instances, the active domain for different targets will not overlap. In such situations, modification of the active amino acids in the parent polypeptide for one receptor can be substituted with different amino acids to reduce or enhance the interaction of that active domain with its target,

10

15

20

25

30

ŝ

3

The most preferred scanning amino acids are relatively small, neutral amino acids. Such amino acids include alanine, glycine, serine and cysteine. Alanine is the preferred scanning amino acid among this group because it eliminates the side-chain beyond the beta-carbon and is less likely to alter the main-chain conformation of the residuesubstituted polypeptide. Alanine is also preferred because it is the most common amino acid. Further, it is frequently found in both buried and exposed positions (Creighton, T. E., in The Proteins (eds. W.H. Freeman & Co., N.Y.); Chothia, C. (1976) J. Mol. Biol. 150, 1). If alanine substitution does not yield adequate amounts of residue-substituted polypeptide, an isosteric amino acid can be used. Alternatively, the following amino acids in decreasing order of preference may be used: Ser, Asn and Leu.

The use of scanning amino acids is not limited to the identification of active amino acids in an active domain ascertained by the analysis of segment-substituted polypeptides. If, for example, one or more amino acids in a parent polypeptide are known or suspected to be involved in the interaction with a target, scanning amino acid analysis may be used to probe that residue and the amino acid residues surrounding it. Moreover, if the parent polypeptide is a small peptide, e.g., about 3 to 50 amino acid residues, scanning amino acid analysis may be carried out over the entire molecule.

Once the active amino acid residues are identified, isosteric amino acids may be substituted. Such isosteric substitutions need not occur in all instances and may be performed before any active

WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

-38-

amino acid is identified. Such isosteric amino acid substitution is performed to minimize the potential disruptive effects on conformation that some substitutions can cause. Isosteric amino acids are shown in Table II.

5

10

15

20

25

Active amino acid residues can be identified by comparing the activity of the residue-substituted polypeptide with a target as compared to the parent. In general, a two-fold increase or decrease in Kd indicates that the residue substituted is active in the interaction with the target. Similarly, in the case of catalytic interaction with a target, a two-fold increase or decrease in kcat/Km relative to the parent enzyme indicates that an active residue has been substituted.

When a suspected or known active amino acid residue is subjected to scanning amino acid analysis the amino acid residues immediately adjacent thereto should be scanned. Three residue-substituted polypeptides are made. One contains a scanning amino acid, preferably alanine, at position N which is the suspected or known active amino acid. The two others contain the scanning amino acid at position N+1 and N-1. If each substituted polypeptide causes a greater than about two-fold effect on Kd or kcat/Km for a target, the scanning amino acid is substituted at position N+2 and N-2. This is repeated until at

10

15

20

25

30

35

\$

Exemplary of the present invention is a preferred embodiment wherein the active domains and active amino acids of human growth hormone which determine its activity with its somatogenic receptor In carrying out this embodiment of the invention, human growth hormone variants, including segment-substituted and residue-substituted hGH variants, have been made or identified which have different binding interactions with the somatogenic receptor for growth hormone as compared to naturally At least one of. occurring human growth hormone. these human growth hormone variants has a higher affinity for the somatogenic receptor and enhanced potency for somatogenesis in rats. Others, have a decreased activity with the somatogenic receptor. Such hGH variants are useful as hGH agonists or antagonists and may have a higher potency for stimulating other receptors for human growth hormone since such variants will be freed from substantial interaction with the somatogenic receptor. such variants are useful in immunoassays for hGH as In one instance, a an hGH standard or tracer. variant has been identified which has a significant decrease in reactivity with human and mouse serum containing anti-hGH polyclonal antibodies. has the same binding affinity for the somatogenic receptor as hGH but increased potency to stimulate growth.

The method for determining the active domains for human growth hormone which interact with its somatogenic receptor from liver is shown schematically in Fig. 1. In this approach, segments of hGH were systematically replaced with analogous sequences from analogs of hGH that are known to have greatly reduced affinities for the cloned hGH liver

10

15

20

25

30

35

receptor and for monoclonal antibodies raised against Such analogs for hGH include human placenta lactogen (hPL), porcine growth hormone (pGH) human prolactin (hPRL). These analogs have binding affinities for the cloned hGH receptor that are reduced by about 100 to 10,000-fold for somatogenic hGH receptor (hGHr) (Harrington, A. C., et al. (1986) J. Clin. Invest. 77, 1817; Baumann, G., et al. (1986) J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab. 62, 137. Such analogs are used because homologous proteins are known to have similar three-dimensional structures even though they may have a large sequence divergence (Chothia, C., et al. (1986) EMBO J. 5, 823). doing, the likelihood is increased that analogous sequence substitutions will be readily accommodated without grossly disrupting the native folding of the The amino acid sequence for human growth molecule. hormone and the analogs hPL, pGH and hPRL are shown These latter three analogs share a in Fig. 2. sequence identity with hGH at the level of 85%, 68% and 23%, respectively.

Referring to Fig. 1, the overall strategy is shown for identifying one or more active domains in human growth hormone which interact with the somatogenic receptor for human growth hormone (a "target" for As indicated, hGH has a positive binding activity with the target receptor, in this case, the The hPRL, hPL and pGH somatogenic receptor. analogs, however, have a greatly reduced activity with that target as indicated by the minus sign. Six segment-substituted growth hormones, identified by letters A through F, are formed by substituting a selected amino acid segment of hGH with an analogous amino acid segment from the hPRL analog. these selected segments are different and are chosen

3

10

15

20

25

30

35

3

to probe either the entire amino acid sequence of the hGH molecule or those regions which are expected to After the segmentcontain the active domains. substituted human growth hormones are prepared each is assayed against the hGH somatogenic receptor to The results of such an determine its activity. assay as compared to hGH are indicated by + orunder the segment-modified human growth hormones in As can be seen in Fig. 1, Fig. 1. substituted human growth hormones C and F in this schematic do not bind the somatogenic receptor. Based on these results, those regions in the growth hormone corresponding to the analogous segments from the analog in the growth hormone variants C and F are identified as active domains involved in the binding of hGH to its somatogenic receptor.

As indicated, it is not necessary to probe the entire amino acid sequence of human growth hormone or other parental polypeptides if structural information or other data are available. Thus, low-resolution or high-resolution structural information crystallographic studies can provide important avoid destabilizing information so as to substitutions of selected amino acid segments from a For example, the X-ray coordinates for human growth hormone are not available. However, helix wheel projections from the pGH folding model, based on the low resolution X-ray crystal structure of pGH, reveal that three of the four helices (helix 1, 3 and 4) are amphipathic with strong hydrophobic See Fig. 3. Eisenberg, D., et al. (1984) moments. J. Mol. Biol. 179, 125. Since the hydrophobic core in polypeptides is very tightly packed (Ponder, J. W., et al. (1987) J. Mol. Biol. 193, 775), changes in such buried amino acid residues are generally WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

destabilizing (Alber, T., et al. (1987) <u>Biol. Chem.</u>
26, 3754; Reidhaar-Olson, J. F. (1988) <u>Science</u> 241,
53).

5

10

15

20

25

30

In addition, regions of high amino acid sequence conservation amongst members of the polypeptide family, for example the human growth hormone family, in general, need not be probed, at least initially. This is because the disruption of such conserved sequences is likely to disrupt the folding of the Further, other data may suggest that certain regions of the parent polypeptide are not involved in the interaction with a particular target substance. For example, deletion of the N-terminal 13 amino acids of hGH by mutagenesis (Ashkenazi, A., et al. (1987) Endocrinology 121, 414) and a natural variant of hGH which deletes residues 32 to 46 (the 20Kd variant; Lewis, U. J., et al. (1980) Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 92, 5111) have been reported not to effect dramatically the binding properties to the somatogenic receptor. In addition, production of a two-chain derivative of hGH by limited proteolysis, which deletes some or all of the residues between 134 and 149, does not markedly effect binding to the somatogenic receptor. Li, C. H. (1982) Mol. Cell. Biochem. 46, 31; Mills, J. B., et al. (1980) Endocrinology 107, 391.

Based on this information, six segments of the amino acid sequence of hGH were selected for substitution with the corresponding analogous amino acid segments from a number of analogs to hGH. These selected segments are identified as A through F in Fig. 2. These segments are separated either by disulfide bonds, by borders of secondary structure (see Fig. 4), by areas of high sequence conservation in the

₹

3

growth hormone family or by regions previously identified as not being involved in binding to the somatogenic receptor. Seventeen segment-substituted hGH variants were prepared which collectively substituted 85 out of the 191 residues in hGH. The regions identified as A through F in Fig. 2 and the segment-substituted hGH variants prepared within each region are summarized in Table III.

-46-

TABLE III

|   |             | Segment-<br>Substituted<br>hGH Variant | Actual Substitution Introduced   | Mutagenesis<br>method | K <sub>d</sub> (nM) | $\frac{K_{d}}{(\text{variant})}$ $\frac{K_{d}(\text{wt})}{K_{d}(\text{wt})}$ |
|---|-------------|--|--|-----------------------|---------------------|--|
|   | <del></del> | hGH                                    | None   |                       | 0.34                | 1.0  |
| A | 11-33       | hPL (12-25)                            | N12H, F25L   | r.s. <u>1</u> /       | 1.4                 | 4.1  |
|   |             | pGH (11-33)                            | D11A, M14V, H18Q<br>R19H, F25A, Q29K<br>E33R   |                       | 1.2                 | 3.4  |
|   |             | hPRL (12-33)                           | N12R, M14V, L15V<br>R16L, R19Y, F25S<br>D26E, Q29S, E30Q<br>E33K                                 | ,                     | 3.6                 | 11   |
|   |             | hPRL (12-19)                           | N12R, M14V, L15V<br>R16L, R19Y   | ', r.s.               | 5.8                 | 17   |
|   |             | hPRL (22-33)                           | Q22N, F25S, D26E<br>Q29S, E30Q, E33K   |                       | 0.29                | 0.85   |
| В | 46-52       | hPL (46-52)                            | Q46H, N47D, P48S<br>Q49E, L52F   | , r.s.                | 2.5                 | 7.2 <sup>.</sup>   |
|   |             | pGH (48-52)                            | P48A, T50A, S51A   | , r.s.                | 0.94                | 2.8  |
| С | 54-74       | hPL (56-64)                            | E56D, R64M   | cassette              | 10                  | 30   |
|   |             | pGH (57-73)                            | S57T, T60A, S621<br>N63G, R64K, E651<br>T67A, K70R, N721<br>L73V                                 | ),                    | 5.8                 | 17   |
|   |             | hPRL (54-74)                           | F54H, S55T, E565<br>I58L, P59A, S62E<br>N63D, R64K, E660<br>T67A, K70M, S71E<br>N72Q, L73K, E74E | E,<br>},<br>I,        | 23                  | 69   |

TABLE III
(continued)

|           | Segment-<br>Substituted<br>hGH Variant | Actual<br>Substitution<br>Introduced  | Mutagenesis<br>method | K <sub>d</sub> (nM) | (variant) $K_d(wt)$ |
|-----------|--|---|-----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| D 88-104  | hPRL (88-95)                           | E88G, Q91Y, F92H<br>R94T, S95E  | , r.s.                | 0.47                | 1.4                 |
|           | hPRL (97-104)                          | F97R, A98G, N99M<br>S100Q, L101D,<br>V102A, Y103P,<br>G104E   | , r.s.                | 0.53                | 1.6                 |
| E 108-136 | 5 hPL (109-112)                        | N109D, V110D,<br>D112H  | cassette              | 0.61                | 1.8                 |
| ę         | hPRL (111-129)                         | Y111V, L113I,<br>K115E, D116Q,<br>E118K, E119R,<br>G120L, Q122E,<br>T123G, G126L,<br>R127I, E129S           | cassette              | 0.52                | 1.5                 |
| •         | hPRL (126-136)                         | R127D, L128V,<br>E129H, D130P,<br>G131E, S132T,<br>P133K, R134E,<br>T135N                                   | cassette              | 0.58                | 1.7                 |
| F 164-190 | ) pGH (164-190)                        | Y164S, R167K,<br>M170L, D171H,<br>V173A, F176Y,<br>I179V, V180M,<br>Q181K, S184R,<br>I184F, G187S,<br>G190A | hybrid <sup>3</sup> / | >34                 | >100                |
|           | pGH (167-181)                          | R167K, D171H,<br>I179V, Q181K   | r.s.                  | 9.2                 | 27                  |

½/ Restriction selection - Wells, J. A., et al. (1986) <u>Philos. Trans.</u> R. Soc. London SerA 317, 415.

<sup>2/</sup> Cassette mutagenesis - Wells, J. A., et al. (1985) <u>Gene 34</u>, 315.

 $<sup>\</sup>frac{3}{2}$  Recombination mutagenesis - Gray, G. L., et al. (1986)  $\underline{J}$ . Bacteriol. 166, 635.

WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

5

10

15

20

25

30

-48-

The segment-substituted hGH variants are generally identified by the analogous segments substituted into the human growth hormone sequence. However, in some instances, not all of the analogous residues in the substituted analogous segment were maintained in a particular construction. Thus, in Table III hPL (12-25) identifies a segment-substituted hGH variant wherein amino acids 12 through 25 of human placental lactogen (hPL) are substituted for residues 12 through 25 in the parent hGH. The effect of substituting this analogous segment can be determined by comparing the amino acid sequence of hGH and hPL in this region in Fig. 2. acid substitutions are generated in an hPL (12-25) variant where no other changes are made. residues are 12, 16, 20 and 25 for hPL (12-25).

The actual amino acid substitutions in the hPL (12-25) variant and the other segment-substituted variants are shown in Table III. Each substitution is represented by a letter followed by a number which is followed by a letter. The first letter and number correspond to the amino acid at that residue number in the unmodified hGH. The last letter corresponds to the amino acid which is substituted at that position. Thus, N12H indicates that the asparagine at position 12 in hGH is substituted by histidine in the hPL (12-25) variant.

As can be seen, some of the actual substitutions introduced do not correspond to the totality of substitutions indicated by the corresponding segments in Fig. 2. Thus, hPL (12-25) would contain the four substitutions N12H, R16Q, L20A and F25L if the entire hPL (12-25) segment were substituted. The actual variant made, however, maintained R16 and L20

7

٠

10

15

20

25

30

ŝ

and therefore incorporated only two of the four substitutions, i.e., N12H and F25L, as shown in Table III. Other segment substituted variants which maintained one or more resudues of the parent hGH include those covering regions A and E and the segment substituted variants hPL (46-52) and pGH (167-181).

Each of the segment-substituted human growth hormone variants were assayed in an in vitro system comprising displacement of [1251]hGH from extracellular portion of the cloned soluble receptor to quantify the relative affinities of the segment-substituted variants to the extracellular domain of the somatogenic receptor. Leung, D. W., et This truncated form of al. (1987) <u>Nature</u> 330, 537. the somatogenic receptor exhibits the same selectivity for hGH as the membrane form of the receptor (Spencer, S. A., et al. (1988) J. Biol. Chem. 263, 7862) albeit with about a slight reduction in binding affinity ( $K_d = 0.3nM$ ).

As will be described in more detail in the examples, selected segments A, C and F, comprising residues 11-19, 54-74 and 164-191, respectively, are active domains in the hGH molecule interactive with the This is based on the observed somatogenic receptor. decrease in Kd of ten-fold or greater for most of the segment-substituted hGH variants containing analogous segments for hGH analogs over these regions. Of course, this does not mean that each of Fig. 4. the amino acid residues within these active domains comprise the binding residues for the somatogenic receptor. Rather, such domains define the amino acid sequence within which such active residues can be found.

5 -

10

15

20

25

30

The active domains A, C and F were further localized. For example, the variant hPRL (12-33) was dissected into the amino and carboxy terminal variants, hPRL (12-19) and hPRL (22-33). The results from this experiment further localized this active domain of hGH to residues 12 through 19. Similarly, the amino terminal portion of region F (pGH (167-181)) exhibits a large reduction in binding affinity. One of the most dramatic effects was the 30-fold reduction in binding caused by hPL (56-64) which introduced only two mutations, E56D and R64M. Although regions A, C and F are widely separated in the primary sequence of hGH, the tertiary folding of the hormone brings them within close proximity. See Fig. 5. These active domains form a patch that contains the amino terminus of helix 1 (active domain A), the loop from Cys-53 to the start of helix 2 (active domain C) and the central portion of helix 4 (active domain F).

In addition, eight Mabs against hGH were assayed against segment-substituted hGH variants to map the epitopes of hGH. Further, the Mab's were used in a competitive assay with hGH and hGH variants to evaluate the ability of each of the Mabs to block the binding of the hGH receptor to hGH.

The collective results obtained from these experiments provide several lines of evidence that the substitution of analogous segments into hGH do not grossly disrupt the native folding of the molecule and that the observed activity is due to a direct effect on the interaction between the somatogenic receptor and the segment-substituted hGH variants. Firstly, the segment-substituted variants are highly selective in disrupting binding to the

y ....

5

10

somatogenic receptor or the Mabs. Secondly, the somatogenic receptor and Mabs recognize conformation as well as sequence. The receptor and at least four of the Mabs recognize discontinuous epitopes that are sensitive to the protein tertiary structure. Thirdly, circular dichroic spectra of all of the purified variants are virtually identical to wild-Fourthly, all of the variants, with the type hGH. exception of pGH (164-190), were expressed Resistance essentially wild-type amounts. proteolysis in vivo has been used as a screen for Hecht, M. H., conformational integrity. (1984) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 5685; Shortle, D., et al. (1985) Genetics 110, 539.

The alteration in binding activity for segment-15 substituted hGH variants does not necessarily indicate that the substituted residues variants make direct contact with the somatogenic receptor. A disruptive mutation may not only remove favorable interaction but may introduce 20 unfavorable one. For example, the N12R mutation in the hPRL (12-19) segment-substituted hGH variant not only changes the hydrogen bonding amide function of Asn12, the Arg substitution also introduces a bulkier side chain that is positively charged. Furthermore, 25 a number of the binding contacts may be conserved between the analogs so that not all contacts, even regions, may be probed by generating segmentsubstituted hGH variants. Further, the substitution of analogous segments generates the substitution of 30 multiple amino acid residues in the hGH molecule.

In order to identify the specific active amino acids within the active domains A, C and F in Fig. 2, a fine structure analysis of these active domains was

performed. In this analysis, residues in these three active domains were replaced sequentially with alanine. A total of 63 single Alanine mutants were made and each of their binding constants were determined for the soluble hGH receptor (shGHr) by Scatchard analysis. Leung, D. W., et al. (1988) J. Biol. Chem. 263, 7862.

5

10

15

5 .

Based on this analysis, the amino acid residues listed in Table IV comprise residues within the hGH molecule which are actively involved in the interaction with the somatogenic receptor. This is based on the more than four-fold effect on the relative dissociation constant caused by the substitution of alanine for these residues as compared to wt hGH. See Fig. 7. Preferred amino acid substitutions for these residues to form hGH variants are shown.

## TABLE IV

| hGH Residue | Preferred amino acid substitution |
|-------------|-----------------------------------|
| F10         | GEMARQSYWLIV                      |
| F54         | GEMARQSYWLIV                      |
| E56         | GMFARQSDNKLH                      |
| <b>158</b>  | GEMFARQSVT                        |
| R64         | GEMFAQSH, KDN                     |
| Q68         | GEMFARSHKDN                       |
| D171        | GEMFAROSHKN                       |
| K172        | GEMFAROSHDN                       |
| E174        | <b>GMFAROSHDNKL</b>               |
| <b>T175</b> | GEMFARQSVI                        |
| F176        | GEMARQSYWLIV                      |
| R178        | GEMFAQSHKDN                       |
| C182        | GEMFARQS                          |
| V185        | GEMFARQSITLYW                     |

Other amino acid residues which are less active with the somatogenic receptor are listed in Table V. These residues demonstrate generally less than twofold increase in relative Kd when substituted with alanine.

10

| TA | <u>B</u> | LE | <u>v</u> |
|----|----------|----|----------|
|    |          |    |          |

| <b>I</b> 4 | N12 | <b>S</b> 55 | E66         | Q181 |
|------------|-----|-------------|-------------|------|
|            |     | S57         | K70         | R183 |
| P5         | M14 | 557         | •••         |      |
| L6         | L15 | P59         | <b>S71</b>  | G187 |
| S7         | R16 | S62         | K168        |      |
| R8         | R19 | N63         | <b>I179</b> |      |

Amino acid residues in hGH showing a relative decrease in Kd when substituted with alanine (and consequently greater affinity for the somatogenic receptor) are listed in Table VI.

# TABLE VI

| P2         | E65  | S184  |
|------------|------|-------|
| <b>T</b> 3 | Q69  | E186  |
| L10        | L73  | ·S188 |
| H18        | R167 | F191  |
| R64        | E174 |       |

One residue substituted hGH variant, E174A, surprisingly resulted in a significant decrease (almost five-fold) in the dissociation constant with the somatogenic receptor. This variant, in addition to showing an increased binding affinity for the somatogenic receptor also exhibited an increased somatogenic potency relative to hGH in a rat weight gain assay. This and other specific residue substitutes that enhance somatogenic binding by >1.4 fold are presented in Table VII.

TABLE VII

hGH variants having enhanced somatogenic binding

| hGH residues | Substituted amino acid |
|--------------|------------------------|
| •            |                        |
| H18          | A                      |
| R64          | K                      |
| E65          | A                      |
| L73          | A                      |
| E174         | A,N,Q,S,G              |
| E186         | Ä                      |
| S188         | A                      |
| F191         | A                      |

Other variants containing alanine substitutions not shown in Fig. 7 are listed in Table VIII.

TABLE VIII

| /K <sub>d</sub> (wt) |
|----------------------|
|                      |
|                      |
| . 3                  |
|                      |
| . 0                  |
| . 0                  |
|                      |
|                      |
|                      |
|                      |

<u>Note</u>: NE - not expressed in shake flasks at levels which could be easily isolated (i.e., < ~ 5% of wild-type expression levels).</p>

Once identified, the active amino acid residues for the somatogenic receptor in hGH are analyzed by substituting different amino acids for such residues other than the scanning amino acid used for the preliminary analysis. The residue substituted variants in Table IX have been made.

TABLE IX

| Variant        | $\frac{K_{d}(nM)}{}$ | Kd(var)/Kd(wt) |
|----------------|----------------------|----------------|
| R77V           | 0.44                 | 1.3            |
| L80D           | 0.78                 | 2.3            |
| F176Y          | 3.2                  | 8.6            |
| E174G          | 0.15                 | 0.43           |
| E174G<br>E174D | NE                   |                |
|                | 0.43                 | 1.2            |
| E174H          |                      | 3.1            |
| E174K          | 1.14                 | 6.4            |
| E174L          | 2.36                 |                |
| E174N          | 0.26                 | 0.7            |
| E174Q          | 0.21                 | 0.6            |
| E174S          | 0.11                 | 0.3            |
| E174V          | 0.28                 | 0.8            |
| E174R          | NE                   |                |
| R64K           | 0.21                 | 0.6            |
| E65K           | NE                   |                |
| E65H           | NE                   |                |
| K172R          | NE                   |                |
| <b>I58L</b>    | NE                   |                |
| F25S           | NE                   |                |
| D26E           | NE                   |                |
| Q29S           | NE                   |                |
| E30Q           | NE                   |                |
| R178K          | NE                   |                |
| . R178T        | NE                   |                |
| R178Q          | NE                   |                |
| 1179M          | NE                   |                |
| D169N          | 3.6                  | 10.5           |

<u>Note</u>: NE - not expressed in shake flasks at levels which could be easily isolated (i.e., < - 5% of wild-type expression levels).</p>

In addition to the hGH variants that have been made, Table X identifies specific amino acid residues in hGH and replacement amino acids which are expected to produce variants having altered biological functions.

10

# TABLE X

| wT hGH amino acid residue | Replacement amino acid |
|---------------------------|------------------------|
| S43                       | GEMFARQHDKN            |
| F44                       | GEMARQSYWLIV           |
| H18                       | GEMFARQSKDNY           |
| E65                       | GMFARQSHDNKL           |
| L73                       | GEMFARQSIVY            |
| E186                      | GMFARQSHDNKL           |
| S188                      | GEMFARQHDNKY           |
| F191                      | GEMARQSYWLIV           |
| F97                       | GEMARQSYWLIV           |
| . A98                     | GEMFRQSDNHK            |
| N99                       | GEMFARQSDKY            |
| <b>S100</b>               | GEMFARQHDNKY           |
| L101                      | GEMFARQSIVY            |
| V102                      | GEMFARQSITLYW          |
| Y103                      | GEMFARQSWLIV           |
| G104                      | EMFARQSP               |
| R19                       | GEMFAQSHKND            |
| Q22                       | GEMFARSKKDN            |
| D26                       | GEMFARQSHKN            |
| Q29                       | GEMFARSKKDN            |
| E30                       | GMFARQSHPNKL           |
| E33                       | . GMFARQSHDNKL         |

In another embodiment, The binding epitope of hGH for the prolactin receptor was determined. hGH can bind to either the growth hormone or prolactin(PRL) receptor. As will be shown herein, these receptors compete with one another for binding to hGH suggesting that their binding sites overlap. Scanning mutagenesis data show that the epitope of hGH for the hPRL receptor consists of determinants in the middle of helix I (comprising residues Phe25 and Asp26), a loop region (including Ile58 and Arg64) and the center portion of helix 4 (containing residues K168, K172, E174, and F176). These residues form a patch

10

15

20 .

25

30

35

when mapped upon a structural model of hGH. binding patch overlaps but is not identical to that determined for the hGH receptor as diclosed herein and by B.C. Cunningham and J.A. Wells (1989) Science 244, 1081-1085. By mutating the non-overlap regions of these receptor binding sites on hGH, preference of hGH was shifted toward the hGH receptor by >2000-fold or toward the hPRL receptor by >20-fold without loss in binding affinity for the preferred Similarly, by mutating the overlap receptor. regions it is possible to reduce binding to both receptors simultaneously by >500-fold. Such receptor selective variants of hGH should be useful molecular probes to link specific receptor binding events to the various biological activities of hGH such as linear growth or lactation.

embodiment, the receptor binding further a determinants from human growth hormone (hGH) were placed into the normally nonbinding homolog, human prolactin (hPRL). The alanine scanning mutagenesis disclosed herein and Cunningham, B. C. & Wells, J. A. (1989) Science 244, 1081-1085 identified important residues in hGH for modulating binding to the hGH receptor cloned from human Additional liver. mutations derived from hPRL were introduced into hGH to determine which hPRL substitutions within the hGH receptor binding site were most disruptive to Thereafter, the cDNA for hPRL was cloned binding. and expressed in Escherichia coli. It was then mutated to sequentially introduce those substitutions from hGH that were predicted to be most critical for After seven iterative rounds of receptor binding. site-specific mutagenesis, a variant of hPRL containing eight mutations whose association constant was strengthened over 10,000-fold for the hGH

10

20

25

30

receptor was identified. This hPRL variant binds only six-fold weaker than wild-type hGH while sharing only 26% overall sequence identity with hGH. These results show the structural similarity between hGH and hPRL, and confirm the identity of the hGH receptor epitope. More generally, these studies demonstrate the feasibility to borrow receptor binding properties from distantly related and functionally divergent hormones that may prove useful for the design of hybrid hormones with new properties as agonist or antagonist.

The following is presented by way of example and is not to be construed as a limitation to the scope of the invention.

15 Example 1

hGH Mutagenesis and Expression Vector To facilitate efficient mutagenesis, a synthetic hGH gene was made that had 18 unique restriction sites evenly distributed without altering the hGH coding The synthetic hGH DNA sequence assembled by ligation of seven synthetic cassettes each roughly 60 base pairs (bp) long and sharing a 10 bp overlap with neighboring cassettes to produce the 405 bp DNA fragment shown from NsiI to The ligated fragment was purified and excised from a polyacrylamide gel and cloned into a similarly cut recipient vector, pB0475, which contains the alkaline phosphatase promoter and StII signal sequence (Chang, C. N., et al. (1987) Gene 55, 189), the origin of replication for the phage fl and pBR322 from bp 1205 through 4361 containing the plasmid origin of replication and the  $\beta$  lactamase gene. The sequence was confirmed by dideoxy sequence

10

15

20

25

30

35

î

analysis (Sanger, F., et al. (1977) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 5463).

pB0475 was constructed as shown in Fig. 9. fI origin DNA from filamentous phage contained on a DraI, RsaI fragment 475bp in length was cloned into the unique PvuII site of pBR322 to make plasmid p652. the tetracycline resistance gene was then deleted by restricting p652 with NheI and NarI, filling the cohesive ends in with DNA polymerase and dNTPs and ligating the large 3850bp fragment back upon itself pA652 was restricted to create the plasmid pA652. with EcoRI, EcoRV and the 3690bp fragment was ligated 1300bp EcoRI, EcoRV fragment from phGH4R (Chang, C. N., et al. (1987) Gene 55, 189) containing the alkaline phosphatase promoter, STII sequence and natural hGH gene. This construction is designated as pB0473. Synthetically derived DNA was cloned into pB0473 in a three-way construction. vector pB0473 was restricted with NsiI, BglII and ligated to a 240pb NsiI, HindIII fragment and a 1170bp HindII, BglII fragment both derived from The resulting construction pB0475 synthetic DNA. contains DNA coding for the natural polypeptide sequence of hGH but possesses many new unique restriction sites to facilitate mutagenesis further manipulation of the hGH gene. The entire DNA sequence of pB0475 together with the hGH amino acid sequence is shown in Fig. 10. The unique restriction sites in the hGH sequence in pB0475 allowed insertion of mutagenic cassettes (Wells, J. A., et al. (1985) 315) containing DNA sequences encoding analogous segments from the analogs pGH, hPL and Alternatively, the hGH sequence was modified by site specific mutagenesis in the single stranded pB0475 vector followed by restriction-selection

10

15

20

25

30

against one of the unique restriction sites (Wells, J. A., et al. (1986) Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London SerA 317, 415).

The 17 segment-substituted hGH variants in Table III were prepared. Each was secreted into the periplasmic space of <u>E. coli</u> at levels comparable to wild-type hGH and at levels that far exceeded the hGH-pGH hybrid described <u>infra</u>. The hGH and hGH variants were expressed in <u>E. coli</u> W3110, tonA (ATCC 27325) grown in low phosphate minimal media (Chang, C. N., et al. (1987) <u>Gene 55</u>, 189).

The hGH and hGH variants were purified as follows. To 200g of cell paste four volumes (800ml) of 10mM tris The mixture was placed on an pH 8.0 was added. orbital shaker at room temperature until the pellets were thawed. The mixture was homogenized and stirred for an hour in a cold room. The mixture was centrifuged at 7000g for 15 min. The supernatant was decanted and ammonium sulfate was added to 45% saturation (277g/l) and stirred at room temperature for one hour. After centrifugation for 30 minutes at 11,000g, the pellet was resuspended in 40ml 10mM tris pH 8.0. This was dialyzed against 2 liters of 10mM tris pH 8.0 overnight. The sample was centrifuged or filtered over a 0.45 micron membrane. The sample was then loaded on a column containing 100ml of DEAE cellulose (Fast Flow, Pharmacia, Inc.). A gradient of from zero to 300mM NaCl IN 10mM TRIS PH 8.0 in 8 to 10 column volumes was passed through Fractions containing hGH were the column. identified by PAGE, pooled, dialyzed against 10mM 8.0 overnight. Samples were tris H2Cl pH concentrated to approximately 1mg/ml by Centri-Prep10 ultrafiltration.

, . . ·

5

10

15

20

25

30

#### Example 2

# Homologous Recombinants of hGH and pGH

A random hybrid library containing various N-terminal lengths of hGH linked to the remaining C-terminal portion of porcine growth hormone (pGH) was constructed by the method of random recombination of tandomly linked genes. Gray, G. L., et al. (1986) J. Bacteriol. 166, 635.

The EcoRI site of pB0475 was removed by restricting the plasmid with EcoRI, filling in the cohesive ends by addition of DNA polymerase and dNTPs, and ligating the plasmid back together. A new EcoRI site was then introduced just following the 3' end of the hGH gene. This was accomplished by subcloning the 345bp BglII, EcoRV fragment of hGH-4R which contains such an EcoRI site, into similarly restricted rector from the The pGH gene (Seeburg, EcoRI pB0475 construction. P. H., et al. (1983) <u>DNA 2</u>, 37) was then introduced just downstream and adjacent to the 3' end of the hGH This was accomplished by gene in this construction. doping an EcoRI, HindIII (filled in) containing pGH cDNA into the large fragment of a EcoRI, EcoRV digest of the construction described The resulting plasmid, pB0509, contains an above. intact hGH gene with a unique EcoRI site at its 3' end followed by an intact pGH gene reading in the Due to the homology between the hGH same direction. gene and pGH genes, a percentage of the pB0509 plasmid underwent in vivo recombination, to make hybrid hGH/pGH genes when transformed into E. coli These recombinants were rec+ MM294 (ATCC 31446). enriched by restricting pool DNA with EcoRI to linearize plasmids which had not undergone recombination resulting in the loss of that EcoRI

10

15

20

30

site. After two rounds of restriction selection and transformation into <u>E. coli</u> rec<sup>+</sup> MM294 nearly all the clones represented hybrid hGH/pGH recombinants. Sequence analysis of 22 clones demonstrate that the hGH/pGH hybrids contained with amino terminal hGH sequence followed by pGH sequence starting at amino acid residues +19, +29, +48, +94, +105, +123 and +164.

Seven hGH-pGH hybrids having cross-over points evenly distributed over the hGH gene were obtained. However, only the extreme carboxy terminal hybrid (hGH (1-163)-pGH (164-191)) was secreted from <u>E. Coli</u> at levels high enough to be purified and analyzed. This hGH-pGH hybrid introduces three substitutions (M170L, V173A and V180M) that are located on the hydrophobic face of helix 4. Accordingly, most of the sequence modifications in the helical regions A, D, E and F in Fig. 2 were designed to avoid mutations of residues on the hydrophobic face of the helices. For example, the above hybrid hGH-pGH variant was modified to retain M170, V173, F176 and V180 because these residues are inside or boarding the hydrophobic face of helix 4.

## Example 3

25 Expression and Purification of Soluble
Human Growth Hormone Receptor from E. coli

Cloned DNA sequences encoding the soluble human growth hormone receptor shGHr (Leung, D. W., et al. (1987) Nature 330, 537) were subcoloned into pB0475 to form pJ1446 (see Figs. 11 and 12).

The vector pClS.2 SHGHR (Leung, D. W., et al. (1987)

Nature 330, 537) was digested with XbaI and KpnI and
the 1.0kb fragment containing the secretion signal

10

15

20

25

30

35

3

plus the 246 codon extracellular portion of the hGH receptor was purified (Maniatis, T. et al. (1982) in Molecular Cloning, Cold Springs Harbor Laboratory, This fragment was ligated into similarly cut N.Y.). M13-mp18 and single-stranded DNA for the recombinant (Messing, J. (1983) Methods in was purified Vol. 101, p. 20). Site-specific Enzymology, mutagenesis (Carter, P., et al. (1986) Nucleic Acids Res. 13, 4331) was carried out to introduce an NsiI site at codon +1 using the 18 mer digonucleotide, 5'-A-AGT-GAT-GCA-TTT-TCT-GG-3'. The mutant sequence was verified by dideoxy sequence analysis (Sanger, F., et al. (1977) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, Double-stranded DNA for the mutant was 5463). purified and cut with NsiI and SmaI. The 900bp fragment was isolated containing the 246 codon extracellular portion of the hGH receptor. pB0475 was cut with NsiI and EcoRV and the 4.1kb fragment (missing the synthetic hGH gene) was purified. 900bp fragment for the receptor and the 4.1kb vector fragment were ligated and the recombinant clone (pJ1446) was verified by restriction mapping. was transformed into the E. coli KS303 (Strauch, K., et al. (1988) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85, 1576) and grown in low-phosphate media (Chang, C. N. (1987) Gene 55, 189) at 30°C. The receptor fragment protein was purified by hGH affinity chromatography (Spencer, S. A., et al. (1988) J. Biol. Chem. 263, 7862; Leung, D. W., et al. (1987) Nature 330, 537). The sequence for pJ1446 is shown in Fig. 12 together with the amino acid sequence of the cloned receptor.

E. coli W3110, degP (Strauch, K. L., et al. (1988)

PNAS USA 85, 1576) was transformed with pJ1446 and

grown in low-phosphate media (Chang, C. N. (1987)

Gene 55, 189) in a fermentor at 30°C. The 246 amino

10

15

20

25

30

acid hGHr was used to generate preliminary data. A slightly shorter hGHr containing amino acids 1 through 238 was used in the examples herein. The results obtained with that receptor were indistinguishable from those obtained with the 246 amino acid hGHr.

The plasmid phGHr(1-238) (Table X(A)) was constructed to generate a stop codon after Gln238 to avoid the problem of carboxyl terminal heterogeneity. binding protein from KS330 cultures containing phGHr(1-238) was produced in slightly higher yields and with much less heterogeneity (data not shown) cultures containing phGHr(1-246). from Routinely, 20 to 40 mg of highly purified binding protein could be isolated in 70 to 80 percent yield starting from 0.2 kg of wet cell paste (-2 liters high cell density fermentation broth). N-terminal sequencing and peptide mapping coupled to mass spectral analysis of the C-terminal peptide confirmed that the product extended from residues 1 to 238.

Site-directed mutagenesis of the phGHr (1-246) template was performed (Carter, et al. (1986) <u>Nucleic Acids Res. 13</u>, 4431-4443) to produce phGHr (1-240, C241R) using the oligonucleotide

5'-ATG-AGC-CAA-TTT-ACG-CGT-TAG-GAA-GAT-TTC-3';

the asterisks are mismatches from the phGHr (1-246) template, underlined is a new unique MluI site and CGT-TAG directs the C241R mutation followed by a stop codon (Table X(A)).

Sequences of amino- and carboxyl-termini of hGH binding protein constructions

Table X(A).

| Plasmid                | Termini               | Protein/DNA sequence/Restriction sites  |
|------------------------|-----------------------|---|
| phGHr(1-246)           | Amino                 | -3 -2 -1 +1 +2 +3 ALA-TYR-ALA-PHE-SER-GLY GCC-TAT-GCA-TTT-TCT-GGA Nsil  |
| phGHr(1-246)           | Carboxyl              | 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 GLN-PHE-THR-CYS-GLU-GLU-ASP-PHE-TYR-AM CAA-TTT-ACA-TGT-GAA-GAA-GAT-TTC-TAC-TAG-CGGCCGC NotI |
| phGHr<br>(1-240,C241R) | Carboxyl <sup>-</sup> | Gln-Phe-Thr-Arg-AM  * ** * *  CAA-TTT-ACG-CGT-TAG-GAA-GAT-TTC-TAC-TAG-CGGCCGC  MluI NotI  |
| phGHr(1-238)           | Carboxyl              | Gln-AM  ** ** *  CAA-TAG-ACA-CGT-TAG-GAA-GAT-TTC-TAC-TAG-CGGCCGC  NotI  |

<sup>\*</sup>Indicates mismatches from the wild-type template

20

25

The plasmid, phGHr (1-238) was produced by site-directed mutagenesis on the phGHr (1-240, C241R) template using restriction-selection (Wells, et al., (1986) Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. A, 317, 415-423) against the MluI site (Table X(A)). Briefly, an oligonucleotide,

5'-AG-ATG-AGC-CAA-TAG-<u>ACA-CGT</u>-TAG-GAA-3'

introduced a translation stop codon after Gln238 (CAA triplet) and altered the MluI restriction-site (underlined). After growing up the pool of duplex DNA from the initial transfection with heteroduplex, the DNA was restricted with MluI and retransformed to enrich for the desired phGHr (1-238) plasmid prior to DNA sequencing.

It was subsequently determined by DNA sequencing that the cloned hGH binding proteins in phGHr(1-238) contained a T51A mutation which arose either as a cDNA variant or as a cloning artifact. The A51T revertant was therefore to be identical to the published sequence (Leung, et al., (1987) Nature (London) 330, 537-543. The purification and binding properties of the proteins containing either Thr or Ala at position 51 were indistinguishable (results not shown). The Ala51 binding protein variant was selected for all subsequent analysis because it had been characterized more thoroughly.

To compare the specificity of the recombinant hGH binding protein from <u>E. coli</u> with the natural product isolated from human serum, the affinities were determined for wild-type and various hGH mutants:

Table X(B).

| Kad(nM)±S.D. for hGH binding protein from: |             |                                   |                       |           |   |
|--|-------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|---|
| hGH mutant                                 | Human serum | K <sub>d</sub> (mut) <sup>b</sup> | E. coli $\frac{K}{K}$ | $d(mt)_p$ | K <sub>d</sub> (human serum) <sup>b</sup> K <sub>d</sub> (E.coli) |
| wt   | 0.55±0.07   | · ·                               | 0.40±0.03             | <u>-</u>  | 1.4   |
| 158A                                       | 21±2        | 38±6                              | 14±1                  | 36±5      | 1.5   |
| R64A                                       | 12±1        | 22±4                              | 11±1                  | 28±5      | . 1.1   |
| E174A                                      | 0.27±0.04   | 0.49±0.11                         | 0.16±0.01             | 0.4±0.1   | 1.7   |
| F176A                                      | 71±7        | 130±20                            | 48±5                  | 120±20    | 1.5   |

Values of K<sub>d</sub> and corresponding standard deviations (SD) were determined by competitive binding analysis (Fig. 24) with wild-type hGH (wt) and a number of mutants of hGH.

Beduction in binding affinity calculated from the ratio of dissociation constants for the hGH mutant (mut) and wild-type hGH for each hGH binding protein.

Ratio of dissociation constants for the two hGH binding proteins with a given hGH type.

10

15

20

25

30

Both proteins formed a specific stoichiometric complex with hGH (Fig. 24). As can be seen, the affinities for wild-type and mutants of hGH are nearly identical between the two binding proteins The recombinant hGH (right side column, supra). binding protein has a marginally higher affinity compared to the natural protein from human serum. This may reflect the greater purity and homogeneity of the recombinant protein. Both proteins had identical specificities as shown by the changes in binding affinities for four alanine mutants of hGH. that disrupt binding to the hGH binding protein  $(K_d(mut)/K_d(wt) \underline{supra})$ . The affinity of hGH for the binding protein extending to Tyr246 ( $K_d = 0.36 \pm 0.08$ nM) was virtually identical to that terminating after Gln238 (0.40  $\pm$  0.03 nM) indicating the last 8 residues (including the seventh cysteine in the molecule) are not essential for binding hGH.

#### Example 4

Purified hGH or hGH variants (over 95% pure) were assayed for binding to the soluble hGH receptor of Example 3. Laser densitometric scanning of Coomassie stained gels after SDS-PAGE was used to quantitate the concentration of the purified hormones. These values were in close agreement with concentrations determined from the absorbance at 280nm (\$\cap\$280^0.1% = 0.93). The dissociation constants (Kd) were calculated from Scatchard analysis for competitive displacement of [\$^{125}I\$] hGH binding to the soluble gGH receptor at 25°C. The \$^{125}I\$ hGH was made according to the method of Spencer, S. A., et al. (1988) J. Biochem. 263, 7862.

15

20

25

30

3

An enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) was used to assess the binding of eight different monoclonal antibodies to various segment-substituted and residue-substituted hGH variants. The following are the Mabs used:

|    | <u>Mab</u>                           | Identity  | Source/Method   |
|----|--------------------------------------|---|---|
| 10 | 1<br>2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8 | MabA<br>33.2<br>Cat# H-299-01<br>72.3<br>Cat# H-299-02<br>Mab 653<br>Mab D<br>Mab B | <pre>(*) Hybritech, Inc. Medix Biotech, Inc. Hybritech, Inc. Medix Biotech, Inc. Chemicon (*) (*)</pre> |

(\*) Carbone, F. R., et al. (1985) <u>J. Immunol.</u> <u>135</u>, 2609

Rabbit polyclonal antibodies to hGH were affinity purified and coated onto microtiter plates (Nunc plates, InterMed, Denmark) at 2  $\mu$ g/mL (final) in 0.005 M sodium carbonate pH 10) at 24°C for 16-20 h. Plates were reacted with 0.1 µg/mL of each hGH variant in buffer B (50 mM Tris [pH 7.5], 0.15 M NaCl, 2 mM EDTA, 5 mg/mL BSA, 0.05% Tween 20, 0.02% sodium azide) for two hours at 25°C. Plates were washed and then incubated with the indicated Mab which was serially diluted from 150 to 0.002 nM in After two hours plates were washed, stained with horseradish peroxidase conjugated anti-Values obtained mouse antibody and assayed. represent the concentrations (nM) of each Mab necessary to produce half-maximal binding to the respective hGH variant.

10

15

25

30

35

Competitive displacement of the hGH receptor from hGH by anti-hGH Mabs was determined as follows. were carried out by immobilization of wild-type hGH in microtiter plates coated with anit-hGH rabbit polyclonal antibodies as described. Receptor (fixed at 10 nM) and given anti-hGH Mab (diluted over a range of 150 to 0.002 nM) were added to the hGH coated microtiter plate for 16-20 hours at 25°C, and unbound components were washed away. The amount of bound receptor was quantified by adding an antireceptor Mab that was conjugated to horseradish peroxidase which did not interfere with binding hGH and the receptor. The normalized displacement value was calculated from ratio of the concentration of Mab necessary to displace 50% of the receptor to the half-maximal concentration of Mab necessary to saturate hGH on the plate. This value was used to compare the relative ability of each Mab to displace the receptor.

20 Example 5

Active Domains for Somatogenic Receptor Binding The 17 segment substituted-hGH variants described in Example 1 and Example 2 were assayed for binding to the soluble somatogenic receptor of Example 3 and binding to the monoclonal antibodies as described in Example 4. The results of the binding assay to the somatogenic receptor is shown in Table III. As can be seen, the segment substitutions that are most disruptive to binding are within regions A, C and F These regions were further of Figs. 4 and 5. directed into smaller segments to further localize the active domains of the hGH molecule involved in binding to the somatogenic receptor. The most significant results from Table III are shown in Fig. 4 which is a bar graph showing the relative reduction

10

ŝ

in binding to the soluble hGH receptor as a consequence of the substitution of the indicated analogous sequences from the analogs hPRL, hPL and pGH as shown. Three active domains were identified as regions A, C and F comprising amino acid residues 12-19, 54-74 and 164-190 respectively. These regions are identified in the three-dimensional representation of the hGH molecule in Fig. 5.

As can be seen, the three active domains, A, C and F, although discontinuous in the amino acid sequence of hGH, form a continuous region in the folded molecule which defines the somatogenic binding site on hGH.

#### Example 6

# Epitope Mapping of hGH

The binding of the eight different monoclonal antibodies to specific segment-substituted hGH variants is shown in Table XI.

TABLE XI

|               |      |      |       | M    | ab    |          |      | •   |
|---------------|------|------|-------|------|-------|----------|------|-----|
|               | 1    | 2    | 3     | 4    | 5     | 66       | 7    | 8   |
|               |      | Hybr | Medix | Hybr | Medix | -        | _    |     |
| hGH Variant   | MCA  | 33.2 | 1     | 72.3 | 2     | Chemicon | MCD  | MCB |
| wt hGH        | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| hPL(12-25)    | 0.4  | 0.4  | >75   | >50  | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| pGH(11-33)    | 0.4  | >100 | 1.5   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| hPRL(12-33)   | 0.4  | >100 | >75   | >50  | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| hPRL(12-19)   | 0.4  | >12  | >75   | >50  | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| hPRL(22-33)   | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| hPL(46-52)    | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.40 | 0.3 |
| pGH(48-52)    | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPL(56-64)    | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.8      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| pGH(57-73)    | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | >200  | >200     | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPRL(54-74)   | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.6      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPRL(88-95)   | >400 | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPRL(97-104)  | >400 | >12  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPL(109-112)  | >12  | 0.4  | >75   | 15   | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.: |
| hPRL(111-129) | >12  | 0.4  | >75   | >50  | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| hPRL(126-136) | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.3 |
| pGH(164-190)  | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.5   | 0.3  | >25   | 12.5     | 0.20 | 0.4 |
| pGH(167-182)  |      |      |       |      |       | 1        |      |     |
| hGH(Δ32-46)   | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 0.2   | 0.2      | >100 | >10 |
| N12A          | 0.4  | 0.4  | >75   | >50  | 0.2   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.  |
| C182A         | 0.4  | 0.4  | 0.1   | 0.05 | 2.0   | 0.2      | 0.08 | 0.  |

With the possible exception of the pGH (167-190) variant, disruption of binding to each monoclonal antibody was dramatic and highly selective. Figures 13 through 20 localize the epitope for each of the Mabs on the three-dimensional structure of hGH. Fig. 6 comprises these epitopes to the binding site for the somatogenic receptor.

For example, the hPRL (88-95), hPRL (97-104), hPL (109-112) and hPRL (111-129) variants do not bind to Mabl yet the other segment-substituted hGHs outside of these regions bound as effectively as wild-type hGH. Binding to Mabs 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 was disrupted by mutations in discontinuous regions in the primary sequence but in close proximity in the

WO 90/04788 -73- PCT/US89/04778

folded hormone (see Figs. 6 and 14 through 19). In contrast, Mabs 1, 7 and 8 were disrupted by mutations defined by a continuous sequence as shown in Figs. 13, 19 and 20.

5 .

10

15

20

ŝ

The regions disrupting binding to a given monoclonal antibody were further analyzed by disecting specific segment-substituted hGH variants into subdomains or by analyzing variants that had common substitutions that still bound to the particular Mab. example, pGH (11-33) retained tight binding to Mab 4 yet hPRL (12-33) disrupted binding. disruptive mutations in the hPRL (12-33) variant can be confined to residues not mutated in pGH (11-33): N12, L15, R16, D26 and E30. This set can be further restricted to N12, L15 and R16 because the hPRL (12-19) variant disrupts binding, but the hPRL (22-23) variant does not (see Fig. 16). mutation in hPL (12-25) can entirely account for the disruption in binding to Mab 4 because this is the only mutation not in common with pGH (11-33). was tested by substituting alanine for Asn-12. binding of Mabs 3 or 4 to the N12A residuesubstituted hGH variant was reduced by over 100-fold whereas binding to the other Mabs was uneffected.

Using this set of hGH variants, it was possible to resolve the epitopes from all eight Mabs even though binding for most of these Mabs was blocked by a common set of mutations. For example, although hPRL (12-19) disrupted binding to Mabs 2, 3 and 4, other variants indicated that these Mabs recognized different structures. Specifically, Mabs 2 and 3 were blocked by pGH (11-33) yet Mab 4 was uneffected. Binding of Mabs 3 and 4 was blocked by hPL (12-25) yet binding to Mab 2 was uneffected. Thus, the eight

15

20

30

antibodies may have epitopes that overlap but none superimposed. Mutations that disrupt binding are present in both helices and loops and are always in close proximity in the folded hormone.

Collectively, the epitopes with a set of eight Mabs cover most of the hormone. However, there are still regions where these Mabs did not bind. For example, three of the 20 variants did not significantly disrupt binding to any of the Mabs tested (hPRL (22-33), pGH (48-52) and hPRL (126-136)).

There are significant differences between the antibody epitopes and the receptor binding site. Firstly, the patch defined by disruptive mutations is larger for the receptor than for any of the Mabs. A second difference is that the receptor has more tolerence to disruptive substitutions in the hormone than do the Mabs. This is evidenced by the fact that the maximum reduction in binding to the receptor for any of the mutants is about 70-fold, whereas almost every antibody has at least one variant that causes more than a 1000-fold reduction in binding some of which may be the result of single substitutions such as N12A.

#### Example 7

25 <u>Competitive Binding of Mabs and shGHr</u>

Many of the variants which cause disruption of receptor binding also disrupt the binding of one or more of the Mabs. The ability of each of the eight Mabs to block the binding of the hGH receptor to hGH was therefore evaluated. Results of this assay are shown in Table XII.

10

15

TABLE XII

| Mab    | 50% binding<br>to hGH† | displace 50% of receptor | Normalized displacement conc. for 50% displacement conc. for 50% binding |
|--------|------------------------|--------------------------|--|
|        |                        | >150                     | >375   |
| Ţ.     | 0.4<br>0.4             | 0.8                      | . 2  |
| 2      | 0.4                    | 150                      | 1500   |
| _      | 0.05                   | 150                      | 3000   |
| 4<br>5 | 0.03                   | 0.2                      | 1  |
| 6      | 0.2                    | 0.2                      | ī  |
| 7      | 0.2                    | 0.4                      | 5  |
| 8      | 0.1                    | >150*                    | >1500  |

<sup>(\*)</sup> Binding of Mab 8 appears to slightly enhance binding of receptor to hGH.

As can be seen Mabs 5 and 6 are the most efficient at blocking binding of the hGH .receptor. This is because these Mabs have antigenic determinants located in the loop from residues 54 through 74 and in helix 4 closely overlap determinants for the receptor (see Figs. 5, 6, 17 and 18). Mab 2 was the next most competitive antibody and it too shared a common disruptive mutation with the receptor (hPRL In contrast, Mabs 3 and 4 were roughly (12-19)). 1000-fold less competitive than Mab 2 yet they also shared overlapping disruptive mutations with the See Figs. 15 and 16. receptor in helix 1. apparent discrepancy may be easily reconciled if the mutations in helix 1 that disrupt Mabs 3 and 4 differ from those residues which disrupt binding to Mab 2 or one such mutant (N12A) Indeed. the receptor. disrupts binding of either Mab 3 or 4 without effecting binding to Mab 2 or the receptor.

<sup>†</sup>Data from Table X for binding of each Mab to hGH.

10

20

Mab 7 competes relatively strongly with the receptor for hGH and it is disrupted by segment-substituted hGH variants that cause a minor disruption of receptor binding, e.g., hPL (46-52). Thus, it appears that Mabs 2 and 7 sit on the border of the receptor binding site. Mabs 1 and 8 were unable to give detectable displacement of the receptor, and as expected these contain no overlapping antigenic determinants with the receptor. These competitive binding data taken together with the direct epitope mapping and receptor binding data strongly support the general location of the receptor binding site as shown in Fig. 5.

#### Example 8

15 Receptor Active Amino Acid Residues

The analysis of hGH in Examples 5, 6 and 7 implicate the amino terminal portion of helix 1 (residues 11-19) as being of moderate importance to receptor binding. In addition, residues 54-74 and 167-191 were identified as being important to receptor binding. Identification of which amino acids in these domains which are active in receptor binding was carried out by analyzing a total of 63 single alanine variants. See Tables XIII, XIV and XV.

TABLE XIII

Amino acid scanning of positions 2-19 in hGH

| Variant  | Kd(nM) | K <sub>d</sub> (variant)/K <sub>d</sub> (wt) |
|----------|--------|--|
| wt       | 0.34   | 1.0  |
| P2A      | 0.31   | 0.90   |
| T3A      | 0.31   | 0.90   |
| I4A      | 0.68   | 2.0  |
| P5A      | 0.71   | 2.1  |
| L6A      | 0.95   | 2.8  |
| S7A      | 0.61   | 1.8  |
| R8A      | 0.48   | 1.4  |
| L9A      | 0.32   | 0.95   |
| F10A     | 2.0    | 5.9  |
| D11A     | NE     | -  |
| N12A     | 0.40   | 1.2  |
| A13 (WT) |        | •  |
| M14A     | 0.75   | 2.2  |
| L15A     | 0.44   | 1.3  |
| R16A     | 0.51   | 1.6  |
| A17(WT)  |        |  |
| H18A     | 0.24   | \ 0.71                                       |
| R19A     | 0.37   | 1.1  |

TABLE XIV

Amino and scanning of positions 54-74 in hGH

| Variant | $K_{\tilde{\mathbf{d}}}(nM)$ | K <sub>d</sub> variant/K <sub>d</sub> WT |
|---------|------------------------------|--|
| WT      | 0.31                         | 1.0                                      |
| F54A    | 1.5                          | 4.4                                      |
| S55A    | 0.41                         | 1.2                                      |
| E56A    | 1.4                          | 4.1                                      |
| S57A    | 0.48                         | 1.4                                      |
| I58A    | 5.6                          | 17.0                                     |
| P59A    | 0.65                         | 1.9                                      |
| T60A    | NE                           | -  |
| P61A    | NE                           | -  |
| S62A    | 0.95                         | 2.8                                      |
| N63A    | 1.12                         | 3.3                                      |
| R64A    | 7.11                         | 21.0                                     |
| E65A    | 0.20                         | 0.6                                      |
| E66A    | 0.71                         | 2.1                                      |
| T67A    | NE                           | -  |
| Q68A    | 1.8                          | 5.2                                      |
| Q69A    | 0.31                         | 0.9                                      |
| K70A    | 0.82                         | 2.4                                      |
| S71A    | 0.68                         | 2.0                                      |
| N72A    | NE                           | -  |
| L73A    | 0.24                         | 0.70                                     |
| E74A    | NE                           | -  |

TABLE XV

Amino acid scanning of positions 167-191 in hGH

| Variant | $K_{d}(nM)$ | K <sub>d</sub> variant/K <sub>d</sub> WT |
|---------|-------------|--|
| WT      | 0.34        | 1  |
| R167A   | 0.26        | 0.75                                     |
| K168A   | 0.37        | 1.1                                      |
| D169A   | NE          | •••                                      |
| M170A   | NE          | -  |
| D171A   | 2.4         | 7.1                                      |
| K172A   | 4.6         | 14                                       |
| V173A   | NE          | - ,                                      |
| E174A   | 0.075       | 0.22                                     |
| T175A   | NE          | -  |
| T175S   | 5.9         | 16                                       |
| F176A   | 5.4         | 16                                       |
| L177A   | NE          | -+                                       |
| R178A   | NE          | -  |
| R178N   | 1.4         | 4.2                                      |
| I179A   | 0.92        | 2.7                                      |
| V180A   | 0.34        | 1.0                                      |
| Q181A   | 0.54        | 1.6                                      |
| C182A   | 1.9         | 5.7                                      |
| .R183A  | 0.71        | 2.1                                      |
| S184A   | 0.31        | \0.90                                    |
| V185A   | 1.5         | 4.5                                      |
| E186A   | 0.27        | 0.80                                     |
| G187A   | 0.61        | 1.8                                      |
| S188A   | 0.24        | 0.7                                      |
| C189A   | NE          | . =                                      |
| G190A   | NE          | <u>_</u>                                 |
| F191A   | 0.20        | 0.60                                     |

The substitution of alanine was extended to include residues 2-19 because of uncertainties in the position of the amino terminal residue (Abdel-Meguid, S. S., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 6434). Indeed, the most pronounced reduction in binding occurred for F10A (6-fold) followed by alanine substitutions at residues 4-6 at the N-terminus of helix 1 (see Fig. 21). Substantially larger effects on binding (greater than 20-fold)

5

WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

occurred for specific alanine substitutions within the 54 to 74 loop and the carboxy terminal sequence 167-191. For several alanine variants, binding was enhanced up to 4.5-fold. The most dramatic example was E174A which was located in the midst of a number of disruptive alanine mutations. Sees Fig. 4, 7 and 21.

5

10

15

20

25

30

The most disruptive alanine substitutions form a patch of about 25Å by 25Å on the hormone that extends from F10 to R64 and from D171 to V185 (see Fig. 21). Furthermore, these side chains appear to be facing in the same direction on the molecule. For example, all of the alanine mutants that most effect binding on helix 4 (D171A, K172A, E174A, F176A, I179A, C182A and R183A) are confined to three and one-half turns of this helix, and their side chains project from the same face of the helix (see Fig. 21). Based upon this model, it was predicted that T175 and R178 should be involved in binding because they occupy a central position as shown in Fig. 21.

Although the T175A mutant could not be expressed in high enough yields in shake flasks to be assayed, a more conservative mutant (T175S) was. Accordingly, the T175S mutant caused a 16-fold reduction in receptor binding. Similarly, although R178A was poorly expressed, R178N could be expressed in yields that permitted analysis. R178N exhibited a greater than four-fold reduction in binding affinity.

The next most disruptive mutant in the carboxy terminus was V185A. Although V185A is outside of helix 4, it is predicted by the model to face in the same direction as the disruptive mutations within helix 4. In contrast, alanine mutations outside the

ŝ

binding patch, or within it facing in the opposite direction from those above (R167A, K168A, V180A, Q181A, S184A, E186A, S188A) generally had no or little effect on receptor binding.

A similar analysis applied to alanine mutants in helix 1, albeit with more moderate effects on binding. Within the helix, the alanine substitutions that most disrupted binding were at residue 6, 10 and 14 which were located on the same face of the helix.

The least disruptive alanine mutations (L9A, N12A and L15A) were located on the opposite face of helix 1. This is further confirmed by the fact that anti-hGH Mabs 3 and 4 which do not compete with the receptor for binding to hGH, both bind to Asn-12. See Table XVI.

-82-

TABLE XVI

Binding of hGH and alanine variants to eight different anti-hGH monoclonal antibodies (Mab).

| k.      |     | . i |     | Mab  |     |     |      |     |
|---------|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|-----|------|-----|
| Hormone | 1   | 2   | 3   | 4    | 5 · | 6   | 7    | 8   |
| hGH     | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| F10A    | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| N12A    | 0.4 | 0.4 | >75 | >50  | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| 158A    | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| R64A    | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 1.6 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| Q68A    | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| K168A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| D171A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| K172A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| E174A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| F176A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| C182A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 2.0 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |
| V185A   | 0.4 | 0.4 | 0.1 | 0.05 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.08 | 0.1 |

The relative positions of side chains within the 54-74 loop cannot be fixed in the model as they can be for those within helices 1 and 4. However, there is a striking periodicity in the binding data in which mutations of even numbered residues cause large reductions in binding relative to odd numbered residues. This is especially true for the first part of this region (54-59) and may reflect a structure in which even residues project toward the receptor and odd ones away.

5

10

10

15

20

25

30

#### Example 9

Conformational Integrity and Binding Energetics of Alanine Substituted hGH Variants

Several lines of evidence indicate that the alanine substitutions that disrupt the receptor binding do not do so by causing the molecule to be misfolded. Firstly, the eight Mabs react as well with almost all of the alanine mutants that disrupt binding to the receptor as they do with hGH. See Table XII supra.

The exceptions are R64A and C182A which selectively disrupt binding to the anti-hGH Mabs 6 and 5, respectively. These two Mabs as previously indicated compete with the somatogenic receptor for binding to In addition, two alanine variants were made hGH. which do not effect receptor binding. One of these effects the binding of two Mabs (N12A) and the other effects none of the Mabs This data (K168A). either the Mabs indicates that binding to receptors is disrupted by a very local pertabation in the structure of the variant. Moreover, the far UV circular dichroic spectra of all the hGH variants tested are virtually identical to wild-type hGH.

About 20% of the alanine mutants (D11A, T60A, P61A, T67A, N72A, E74A, D169A, M170A, V173A, T175A, L177A, K178A, C189A, G190A) were not secreted at high enough levels in shake flask to be isolated and analyzed. Since genes encoding such variants were expressed in the same vector and expression was independent of the specific alanine codon, variations in steady-state expression levels most likely reflect differences in secretion level and/or proteolytic degradation of the hGH variants. Several of the non-expressing alanine variants in helix 4 are located on its hydrophobic face (M170A, V173A and L177A) as shown in Fig. 21

wherein the hydrophobic side of the helix is identified by open shading. However, this is not a general effect because several alanine substitutions were tolerated on the hydrophobic face of helix 1 (L6A, L9A and F1OA) and helix 4 (F176A and V18OA).

5

10

15

20

25

30

In addition, impaired expression of hGH variants was sometimes observed when charged or neutral amino acids were replaced with alanine (DllA, T60A, T67A, N72A, E74A, D169A, T175A, R178A). Mutations such as T175S and R178N, that preserved the hydrogen bonding group at those sites, could be expressed albeit at levels below wild-type. The non-expressing C189A variant disrupts the carboxy-terminal disulfide and its counterpart (C182A) was also expressed at levels far below wild-type. Several other non-expressing alanine mutants (T60A, T61A and T67A) were located in a loop structure. Thus, low levels of expression or non-expression can result from a multitude of structural effects but can be obviated by isosteric or isofunctional substitutions.

The substitutions that cause a ten fold or greater effect upon binding (I58A, R64A, K172A, T175S, F176A) are likely to be directly involved in binding. The strengths of hydrogen bonds or salt bridges present in nature (Fersht, A. R. (1972) J. Mol. Biol. 64, 497; Brown, L. R., et al. (1978) Eur. J. Biochem. 88, 87; Malivor, R., et al. (1973) J. Mol. Biol. 76 123) or engineered by site-directed mutagenesis experiments (Fersht, A. R., et al. (1985) Nature 314, 225; Bryan, P., et al. (1986) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 83, 3743; Wells, J. A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 84, 5167; Wells, J. A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 1219; Cronin, C. N., et al. (1987) J. Am. Chem. Soc. 109 2222; Graf, L., et

10

15

20

25

30

ŝ

al. (1988) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85 4961) overlap and range widely from 1 to 5 kcal/mole depending upon the microenvironment. For hGH, reductions in binding fee energy of 0.8, 1.0, 1.2, 1.6 and 1.8 kcal/mol (AAGbinding = +RT 1n Kd (var)/Kd(wt)) occurred for alanine substitutions at E56, Q68, D171, K172 and R64, respectively. The energetics for burial of a hydrophobic side chain into a protein tends to parallel its free energy of transfer into ethanol (Estell, D. A., et al. (1986) Science 233, 659; Nozaki, Y. et al. (1980) in The Hydrophobic Effect (Wiley, N.Y.. pp. 4-21).

Accordingly, the reductions in binding free energies for F175A, F10A, F54A, I58A, and V185A were 1.6, 1.0, 0.9, 1.7 and 0.9 kcal/mol, respectively. slightly below the predicted change in hydrophobic free energy in going from Phe, Ile or Val to Ala of 2.0, 2.4 and 1.0 kcal/mol, respectively. analysis the effect of the T175S mutant (AAGbinding = 1.6kcal/mol) is larger than expected for loss of a  $\gamma$ methyl group ( $\Delta\Delta G_{hydrophobic} = 0.7 \text{ kcal/mol}$ ). fully characterize the nature of the molecular contacts between hGH and its somatogenic receptor requires direct structural information. However, the energetics of binding of these alanine mutants shows them to be in the range of previous measurements made on contact residues in entirely different systems. In fact, the sum of binding free energies for these alanine-substituted variants exclusive of C182A that are most disruptive to receptor binding (-13.2 kcal/mol.) is comparable to the total free energy binding between hGH and its receptor (-13 kcal\mol).

y ....

## Example 10

# Reactivity of hGH Variants with Anti-hGH Polyclonal Antibodies

The hGH variants hPRL (22-33), E174A and hPRL (88-95)

were tested in a rat weight gain assay. The results of that assay are presented in Fig. 22. As can be seen, all the variants except hPRL (22-33) have a reduced potency after about 14 days of growth. The leveling off of growth is attributed to the development of antibodies to the various growth hormones which neutralize the biological effect. The fact that the hPRL (22-33) variant continues to induce growth suggests that it is not as immunogenic as wild-type hGH or the other variants used.

A comparison of the reactivity of various hGH variants with human and murine serum containing polyclonal antibodies to hGH is shown in Table XVII.

IO

TABLE XVII

Serum Anti-hGH Antibodies Binding to hGH Variants

|              | of Anti-  | of Reduction<br>-Protropin<br>ng ± SD | % Incidence |       |  |
|--------------|-----------|---------------------------------------|-------------|-------|--|
|              | Human     | Mouse                                 | Human       | Mouse |  |
|              | Sera'N=22 | <u>Sera (N-6)</u>                     | Sera        | Sera  |  |
| hGH          | 0         | 0                                     | 100         | 100   |  |
| pGH 11-33    | 86 ± 13   | 65 ± 16                               | 100         | 100   |  |
| hPRL 12-33   | 79 ± 19   | 52 ± 13                               | 100         | 100   |  |
| hPL 12-25    | 35 ± 19   | 16 ± 11                               | 81          | 33    |  |
| hPRL 12-19   | 29 ± 20   | 11 ± 12                               | 71          | 33    |  |
| hPRL 22-33   | 69 ± 15   | 38 ± 8                                | 100         | 100   |  |
| hPL 46-52    | 6 ± 8     | 2 ± 4                                 | 10          | 0     |  |
| pGH 48-52    | 7 ± 8     | 4 ± 4                                 | 10          | 0     |  |
| pGH 57-73    | 43 ± 15   | 39 ± 12                               | 95          | 100   |  |
| hPRL 54-74   | 14 ± 9    | 8 ± 7                                 | 24          | 0     |  |
| D80          | 13 ± 15   | 7 ± 7                                 | 14          | 0     |  |
| hPRL 88-95   | 14 ± 22   | 4 ± 5                                 | 19          | 0     |  |
| hPL 109-112  | 10 ± 11   | 9 ± 9                                 | 24          | 17    |  |
| hPRL 126-136 | 8 ± 12    | 2 ± 2                                 | 19          |       |  |
| C182A        | 1 ± 5     | 1 ± 3                                 | 5           | 0     |  |

As can be seen, variants containing substitutions within the region from residues 22 to 33 have substantially reduced binding activity, and in some cases no activity, with individual human and mouse anti-serum for wild-type hGH.

Except for the variant pGH 57-73, variants containing substitutions in the other regions shown do not have a significant reduction in reactivity. Since the segment substituted mutants between residues 11 and 33 retain their ability to bind the somatogenic receptor, such variants demonstrate the production of variants which maintain the ability to promote somatogenesis but have another property which is

modified, in this case reactivity with anti-hGH polyclonal antibodies.

#### Example 11

# Relationship Between Kd and Potency

A semi-log plot of the ratio of K<sub>d</sub> (variant)/K<sub>d</sub> (wild type) for specific hGH variants versus the potency of such variants in a rat weight gain assay is shown in Fig. 23. As can be seen a linear relationship exists which suggests that a decreased-binding affinity for the somatogenic receptor will result in decrease in potency.

As can be seen, the hGH variant E174A has a higher binding affinity for the somatogenic receptor than the wild-type hGH. Its potency is also greater than that of wild-type hGH by about 12%.

Further, the variant pPRL (97-104) has essentially the same binding constant as wild-type hGH but about a 2.7-fold increase in potency.

#### Example 12

20 Active Domains in hGH for Prolactin Receptor Binding Human growth hormone (hGH) elicits a myriad of physiological effects including linear growth, lactation, nitrogen retention, diabetogenic and insulin-like effects, and macrophage activation. R.K. 25 Chawla, J.S. Parks and D. Rudman, Annu. Rev. Med. 34, 519-547 (1983); O.G.P. Isaksson, et al. (1985) Annu. Rev. Physiol. 47, 483-499; C.K. Edwards, et al., (1988) Science 239, 769-771. Each of these effects begins with the interaction of hGH with specific 30 cellular receptors. J.P. Hughs, et al. (1985) Annu. Rev. Physiol. 47, 469-482. Thus far, the only cloned genes whose products bind hGH are the hGH

10

15

20

25

30

35

è

receptor from liver (D.W. Leung, et al., (1987) 537-543) and the human Nature (London) 330, receptor from mammary prolactin (hPRL) (J.M .Boutin, et al., (1988) <u>Cell 53</u>, 69-77). Receptor "spillover" of hGH onto the hPRL receptor has clinical precidence in cases where acromegalics, produce high levels of hGH, hyperprolactinemic syndrome despite having normal levels of hPRL (J.E. Fradkin, et al., (1989) New However, 320, 640-644). Engl. J. Med. receptors exist that bind hGH including the placental lactogen (PL) receptor (M. Freemark, al., (1987) Endocrinology 120, 1865-1872). previously was not known if the binding sites on hGH for these receptors are identical or which receptor (or combination of receptors) is responsible for which pharmacological effect. To begin to address these issues the hGH and hPRL receptor binding sites on hGH were mapped. The results obtained indicate that these receptor binding sites overlap but are not identical. This has allowed the rational design of receptor specific variants of hGH.

The hGH and hPRL receptors contain an extracellular hormone binding domain that share 32% sequence identity, a single transmembrane domain, cytoplasmic domain which differs widely in sequence and length. The extracellular binding domain of the hGH receptor has been expressed in E. coli and has identical binding properties to that found naturally as a soluble serum binding protein (S.A. Spencer, et J. Biol. Chem. 263, 7862-7867). (1988)the extracellular domain of the hPRL Similarly, receptor has been expressed in E. coli and purified. The hPRL receptor fragment extends from residues Gln1 to Thr211 and terminates just before the single

10

15

transmembrane domain. It retains high binding affinity and specificity that is virtually identical to its full-length receptor. The gene encoding the hPRL receptor used in the experiments was kindly provided by Dr. P.A. Kelly, Laboratory of Molecular Endocrinology, McGill University, Montreal, Canada. This DNA sequence was obtained from a human mammary cDNA library and identified with a probe covering known conserved regions amongst cross-species members of the prolactin receptor family. See e.g., Davies, J.A., et al., (1989) Mol. Endrocrinology 3, 674-680; Edery, et al. (1989) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86 2112-2116; Jolicoeur, et (1989) al. Endrocinology 3, 895-900. These truncated and highly purified receptors are extremely useful reagents for rapid and accurate assessment of binding affinity for mutants of hGH.

Relationship between hPRL and hGH receptor binding sites.

To determine if the epitopes for the hGH and hPRL receptors overlapped we analyzed whether or not the hPRL receptor fragment could displace the hGH receptor fragment from hGH (results not shown). Indeed, the hPRL receptor fragment competed for the hGH receptor binding site with an apparent Kd of 1 nM. This is virtually the same affinity as that measured by direct binding of the hPRL receptor to hGH (results not shown).

Eleven of the segment-substituted hGH variants from Table III were used to localize the epitope on hGH for the hPRL receptor. The hGHA32-46 variant was also used in this experiment. The approach was similar to that used to determine the epitope on hGH for the hGH receptor as previously described i.e. by

the disruption in binding of variants of hGH except that the receptor was hPRLr rather than hGHs. The results for the above twelve segment-substituted hGH variants are summarized in Table XVIII.

#### Table XVIII.

Binding of hGH variants produced by homolog-scanning mutagenesis to the extracellular domain of the hPRL receptor (hPRLr) . Mutants are named according to the extremes of segment substituted from the various hGH homologs: pGH, hPL, or hPRL. The exact description of the mutations introduced is given by the series of single mutants separated by commas. The component single mutants are designated by the single letter code for the wild-type residue followed by its codon position in mature hGH and then the Mutants of hGH were produced and mutant residue. purified as previously described herein. Binding to hPRLr was measured essentially as described for the hGHr (Spencer, S.A. et.al. (1988) J. Biol. Chem. 263,7862-7867) except that affinity purified rabbit polyclonal antibodies raised against the hPRLr were used to precipitate the hPRLr complex with Gibco BSA (crude) as carrier protein. Standard deviations in values of Kn were typically at or below 20% of the reported value. The relative reduction in binding affinity  $(K_D(mut)/K_D(hGH))$  for the hGHr was taken from Table III herein. The change in receptor preference was calculated from the ratios of the relative reductions in binding affinity for the hGHr to the hPRLr. WT = wild-type.

|                |  | bi        | PRLr   | hGHr_  | Change in receptor preference |
|----------------|--|-----------|--|--|-------------------------------|
| Mutant<br>Name | Mutations<br>Introduced                      |           | K <sub>D</sub> (mut)<br>K <sub>D</sub> (hGH) | K <sub>D</sub> (mut)<br>K <sub>D</sub> (hGH) | hGHr<br>hPRLr                 |
| WT hGH         | none   | 2.3       | (1)  | (1)  | (1)                           |
| pGH<br>(11-33) | D11A, M14V,<br>H18Q, R19H,<br>F25A, Q29K, E3 | 852<br>3R | 370  | 3.4  | 110                           |
| pGH<br>(48-52) | P48A, T50A, S5<br>L52F                       | 1A, 2.0   | 0.9  | 2.8  | 0.32                          |

-92-

# Table XVIII. (Continued)

| рGH<br>(57-73)  | S57T, T60A, S62T<br>N63G, R64K, E65D<br>T67A, K70R, N72D<br>L73V                                  | •      | 73    | 17      | 4.3  |
|-----------------|---|--------|-------|---------|------|
| hGH<br>(Δ32-46) | Deletion of residues 32 to 4  |        | 6.1   | ND      |      |
| hPL<br>(46-52)  | Q46H, N47D, P48S<br>Q49E, L52F  | , 4.4  | 1.9   | 7.2     | 0.26 |
| hPL             | reen new  | 4.1    | 1.8   | 30      | 0.06 |
| (36-64)         | E56D, R64M  | 4.1    | 1.0   | 30      | 0.00 |
| hPRL<br>(12-19) | N12R, M14V, L15V<br>R16L, R19Ý  | , 3.2  | 1.4   | 17      | 0.08 |
| hPRL<br>(22-33) | Q22N, F25S, D26E<br>Q29S, E30Q, E33K  |        | 73    | 0.85    | 85   |
| hPRL<br>(54-74) | F54H, S55T, E56S<br>I58L, P59A, S62E<br>N63D, R64K, E66Q<br>T67A, K70M, S71N<br>N72Q, L73K, E74D  | ;<br>; | 1.1   | 69      | 0.02 |
| hPRL<br>(88-95) | E88G, Q91Y, F92H<br>R94T, S95E  | , 3.8  | 1.6   | 1.4     | 1.1  |
| hPRL (97-104)   | F97R, A98G, N99M<br>S100Q, L101D,<br>V102A, Y103P,<br>G104E                                       | , 12.1 | 5.2   | 1.6     | 3.2  |
|                 | Y111V, L113I,<br>K115E, D116Q,<br>E118K, E119R,<br>G120L, Q122E,<br>T123G, G126L,<br>R127I, E129S | 2.6    | 1.1   | 1.5     | 0.73 |
| WT hPRL         | none  | 7.6    | 3.3 > | 100,000 | •    |

10

15

20

25

As can be seen pGH (11-33) and pGH (57-73) cause large disruptions in hPRL receptor binding affinity, whereas pGH (48-52) has no effect. Unlike the hGH receptor, the hPRL receptor will bind hPRL and hPL but not pGH. As expected, virtually all of the substitutions tested from the binding competent hormones, hPRL or hPL, did not disrupt binding. The only exception was hPRL (22-33) which caused a >70-fold reduction in binding affinity for the hPRL receptor. Thus, the hPRL receptor is very sensitive to mutations in hGH near the central portion of helix 1 and the loop between residues 57 and 73.

The homolog-scan data also suggest that the hPRL and hGH receptor epitopes are not identical because several segment substituted variants cause huge changes in receptor binding preference (Table XVIII). For example, the disruption in binding caused by the pGH (11-33) or hPRL (22-33) are about 100-fold greater for the hPRL receptor than for the hGH receptor. In contrast, the hPL (56-64) and hPRL (54-74) have almost no affect on the hPRL receptor, whereas they weaken binding to the hGH receptor by factors of 17 and 69, respectively. preferential binding effects (along with binding of monoclonal antibodies as previously discussed) further substantiate that reductions in receptor binding affinity are caused by local and not global structural changes in the mutants of hGH.

The specific side-chains in hGH that strongly modulate binding to the hPRL receptor were identified by alanine-scanning mutagenesis and homologous substitutions. The hGH varients shown in Table XIX were prepared. The hPRL substitutions, F25S and D26E cause the largest reductions in binding affinity (21)

10

15

20

ŝ

and 4.5-fold, respectively) in helix 1. These residues project from the hydrophilic face of helix 1 (Fig. 25B) and are on the same side as other mutations in helix 1 (notably H18A and F10A) that have milder effects on binding.

Four residues in the loop region (54 to 68) known to affect binding of hGH receptor as well as two residues (Q49A and T50A) preceding this region that are nearby and do not affect hGH receptor binding were tested. The most disruptive mutants are I58A and R64A which reduced binding affinity by 32 and 6-fold, respectively; the other four mutations have negligible effects.

The fact that helix 1 and the loop region (58-64) contain strong binding determinants for the hPRL receptor, implicate helix 4 because this helix is wedged between these two structures (Fig. 25B). Indeed, alanine-scanning of the helix 4 region between a disulfide linked to C165 through V185 reveals strong binding determinants (Table XIX). The most disruptive mutations extend nearly four helical turns, from R167 to R178, and are located on the same hydrophilic face.

#### Table XIX.

Binding of single mutants of hGH to hPRL or hGH receptor fragments (hPRLr or hGHr). Mutants of hGH were prepared and purified as previously described except for Q22N, F25S, D26E, Q29S and E33K which were produced by site-directed mutagenesis (Cunningham, B.C. and Wells, J.A. (1989) Science 244, 1330-1335; Zoller, M.J. and Smith, M. (1982) Nucleic Acids Res. 10, 6487-6499). Recector binding assays and mutant nomenclature are described in Table XVIII. Data for the reduction in binding affinity to the hGHr is taken from Table III. ND indicates not determined.

-96-

Table XIX. (Continued)

|          | <u>h</u>            | PRLr   | <u>hGHr</u>                                   | Change in receptor preference |
|----------|---------------------|--|---|-------------------------------|
| Mutant · | K <sub>D</sub> (nM) | K <sub>D</sub> (mut)<br>K <sub>D</sub> (hGH) | $\frac{K_{D}(\text{mut})}{K_{D}(\text{hGH})}$ | hGHr<br>hPRLr                 |
| WT hGH   | 2.3                 | (1)  | (1)   | (1)                           |
| P2A      | 1.3                 | 0.6  | 0.9   | 0.7                           |
| T3A      | 3.4                 | 1.5  | 0.9   | 1.7                           |
| P5A      | 2.5                 | 1.1  | 2.1   | 0.5                           |
| L6A      | 4.0                 | 1.8  | 2.8   | 0.6                           |
| S7A      | 1.9                 | 0.8  | 1.8   | 0.4                           |
| F10A     | 8.1                 | 3.5  | 5.9   | 0.6                           |
| N12A     | 1.9                 | 0.8  | 1.2   | 0.7                           |
| M14A     | . 1.3               | 0.6  | 2.2   | 0.3                           |
| L15A     | 1.2                 | 0.5  | 1.3   | 0.4                           |
| H18A     | 3.9                 | 1.7  | 1.6   | 0.6                           |
| R19A     | 1.4                 | 0.6  | 0.7   | 2.4                           |
| Q22N     | 2.1                 | 0.9  | ND  | _                             |
| F25S     | 48                  | 21   | ND  | -                             |
| D26E     | 10                  | 4.5  | ND  | -                             |
| Q29S     | 3.2                 | 1.4  | ND  | _                             |
| E33K     | 1.8                 | 0.8  | ND  | -                             |
| Q49A     | 1.5                 | 0.7  | ND  | _                             |
| T50A     | 1.9                 | 0.8  | ND  | _                             |
| F54A     | - 1.8               | 0.8  | 4.4   | 0.2                           |
| I58A     | 73                  | 32   | 17  | 1.9                           |
| R64A     | 13                  | 5.7  | 21  | 0.3                           |
| Q68A     | 3.1                 | 1.2  | 5.2   | 0.3                           |
| R167A    | 7.4                 | 3.2  | 0.75  | 4.3                           |
| K168A    | 58                  | 25   | 1.1   | 23                            |
| D171A    | 3.6                 | 1.6  | 7.1   | 0.2                           |
| K172A    | 143                 | 62   | 14  | 4.4                           |
| E174A    | 59                  | 26   | 0.22  | 120                           |
| F176A    | 129                 | 56   | 16  | 3.5                           |
| R178N    | 2.4                 | 1.0  | 8.5   | 0.1                           |
| R178K    | 6.7                 | 2.9  | · ND  | 0.1                           |
| I179M    | 1.3                 | 0.6  | 2.7   | 0.2                           |
| V185A    | 3.9                 | 1.7  | 4.5   | 0.4                           |

Functional contour maps were derived based upon the location of the mutations in hGH that disrupt binding to the hGH and hPRL receptors (Fig. 28). The maximal extent of the epitope for the hPRL receptor

y .....

5

10

15

30

ž

(Fig. 25B) is approximated by mutations having less than a two-fold reduction in binding affinity. this criteria the epitope for the hPRL receptor is essentially confined to the front face of helix 1 from F10 to Q29, the loop from F54 to Q68, and the hydrophilic face helix 4 from R167 to R178. contrast, the hGH receptor epitope (Fig. 25A) comprised of residues in the amino terminal region. through the front face of helix 1 from I4 through M14, the loop region from F54 through S71, and the hydrophilic face of helix 4 from D171 through V185. Although further mutagenic analysis will be necessary to fill-in remaining gaps in the hPRL epitope, it is clear this epitope overlaps but is not identical to These data suggest that that for the hGH receptor. not all of the binding determinants for recognizing hGH are the same in the hGH and hPRL receptors despite them sharing 32% sequence identity in their extracellular binding domains.

Residues that cause large changes in receptor binding affinity may do so by indirect structural effects. However, it is believed that most of these disruptive effects are due to local effects because all of the single mutants tested retain full binding affinity to a panel of 8 hGH monoclonal antibodies and often lead to changes in receptor preference (See Table XIX and infra) and not uniform disruptions in receptor affinity.

# Design of receptor specific variants of hGH.

A number of the single hGH mutants cause enormous changes in receptor binding preference (Table XIX). The most notable is E174A which causes a 4-fold strengthening in affinity for the hGH receptor while weakening binding to the hPRL receptor by more than

20-fold. This represents a 120-fold shift in receptor preference. Other mutations (notably R178N and I179M) cause hGH to preferentially bind to the hPRL receptor. Typically, the variants that cause the greatest changes in receptor specificity are located in the non-overlap regions of the two receptor epitopes.

5

10

15

20

It was reasoned that if the changes in receptor binding free energy were additive, it could be possible to design highly specific variants of hGH with only a few mutations. Indeed, when the two most hGH receptor selective single mutants (K168A and E174A) are combined, the double mutant exhibits a 2300-fold preference for binding to the hGH receptor (Table XX). As previously indicated, the preference for binding the hPRL receptor can be enhanced by nearly 20-fold by hPL (56-64) which contains only two mutations, E56D and R64M (Table XIII). These hGH variants (K168A, E174A or E56D, R64M) do not substantially reduce the affinity for the preferred receptor, hGH or hPRL, respectively. It is also possible to reduce binding to both receptors simultaneously.

#### Table XX.

Binding of double mutants of hGH designed to discriminate between the hGH and hPRL receptors (hGHr and hPRLr). Mutants of hGH were prepared by site-directed mutagenesis, purified, and assayed for binding to the hGHr or hPRLr as described in Table XIII. Standard deviations in the determination of  $K_D$  were at or below 20% of the reported value except values above 10 M which were  $\pm$  100% of the reported value.

10

15

20

Table XX. (Continued)

| Mutant          | V- (nit) | PRLr<br>K <sub>D</sub> (mut)<br>K <sub>D</sub> (hGH) | hGi<br>K <sub>D</sub> (nM) | Hr<br>K <sub>D</sub> (mut)<br>K <sub>D</sub> (hGH) | Change in receptor preference hGHr hPRLr |
|-----------------|----------|--|----------------------------|--|--|
| WThGH           | 2.3      | (1)  | 0.34                       | (1)  | (1)                                      |
| K168A,<br>E174A | 1950     | 590  | 0.09                       | 0.26   | 2300                                     |
| R18N,<br>I179M  | ND       | -  | ND                         | -  | -  |
| K172A,<br>F176A | -40,00   | 0 -20,000  | 190                        | 50   | ~40                                      |

For example, combining K172A, and F176A, which individually cause large reductions in binding affinity to the hGH and hPRL receptors, produce much larger disruptions in affinity of 550 and 15.000-fold, respectively.

In all these instances the changes in the free energy of binding ( $\Delta\Delta G_{binding}$ ) are strikingly additive (Table XXI). Additive effects of mutations have been observed in enzyme-substrate interactions (P.J. Carter, et al. (1984) Cell 38, 835-840; J.A. Wells, et al., (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84. 5167-5171), protease-protease inhibitor interactions (M. Laskowski, et al. in Protease Inhibitors: Medical and Biological Aspects, (1983), eds. N. Katunuma, pp. 55-68, and Japan Sci. Soc. Press, Tokyo, protein stability (D. Shortle, et al., (1986) Proteins 1, 81-89 (1986); M.H. Hecht, J.M. Sturtevant and R.T. Sauer. Proteins 1, 43-46) and, as disclosed in these references, are most commonly found when the mutant residues function independently and are in

contact with each other. This suggests the residues paired in the multiple mutants of hGH function independently. Such additivity creates an extremely predictable situation for engineering variants of hGH with desirable receptor binding affinity and specificity.

#### Table XXI.

Additive effects of mutations in hGH upon binding to the hGH or hPRL receptors (hGHr or hPRLr). The change in the free energy of binding ( $\Delta\Delta G_{\rm binding}$ ) for the variant relative to to wild-type hGH was calculated from the reduction in binding affinity according to:  $\Delta\Delta G_{\rm binding} = RT \ln[(K_{\rm D}({\rm mut})/K_{\rm D}({\rm hGH})]$ . The values of  $(K_{\rm D}({\rm mut})/K_{\rm D}({\rm hGH})$  for the single or multiple mutant hormones were taken from Tables XIII-XX.

|                         | Change in bindi    | ng free |
|-------------------------|--------------------|---------|
|                         | energy, AAGbinding |         |
| Mutation                | hGH                | hPRLr   |
|                         | non (              | III NDI |
| K168A                   | +0.04              | +1.9    |
| E174A                   | -0.90              | +1.9    |
| K168A, E174A (expected) | -0.86              | +3.8    |
| (actual)                |                    | +3.8    |
| K172A                   | +2.5               | +1.6    |
| F176A                   | +2.4               | +1.6    |
| K172A, F176A (expected) | +4.9               | +3.2    |
| (actual)                | +5.7               | +3.8    |
| Q22N                    | -0.06              | ND      |
| F25S                    | +1.81              | ND      |
| D26E                    | +0.89              | ND      |
| Q29S                    | +0.20              | ND      |
| E30Q                    | ND                 | ND      |
| E33K                    | -0.13              | ND      |
| hPRL 22-33 (expected)   | +2.7               | _       |
| (actual)                | +2.6               | -       |
| E56A                    | ND                 | +0.8    |
| R64M                    | ND                 | +1.8    |
| E56A, R64M (expected)   | •                  | +2.6    |
| hPL (56-64) (actual)    | _                  | +2.0    |
| •                       | <del>-</del>       |         |

10

15

20

25

There are a number of other cases like hGH where two or more receptors or receptor subtypes are known to exist such as for the adrenergic receptors (for review see R.J. Lefkowitz and M.G. Caron (1988) J. Biol. Chem. 263, 4993-4996), The IGF-I receptors (M.A. Cascieri, et al., (1989) J. Biol. Chem. 264, 2199-2202), IL-2 receptors (R.J. Robb, et al. (1984) J. Exp. Med. 160, 1126-1146; R.J. Robb, et al. (1988) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85, 5654-5658) and ANP (D. Lowe and D. Goeddel, unpublished receptors results). In these situations it is difficult to link specific receptor function to a specific pharmacological effect. However, the use of receptor specific hormone analogs can greatly simplify this task. For example, catecholamine analogs were used to characterize  $\beta$ -adrenergic receptor subtypes and link receptor function to physiologic responses (for review see R.J. Lefkowitz, et al. (1983) Annu. Rev. Biochem. 52, 159-186). By analogy, the receptor specific variants of hGH should provide a key tool for identifying other receptors for hGH, and for probing the role of the hGH and hPRL receptors in the complex pharmacology of hGH. This work represents a systematic approach to identifying receptor binding sites in hormones that permits rational design of receptor specific variants.

#### Example 13

# Engineering Human Prolactin to Bind to Human Growth Hormone

Prolactin (PRL) is a member of a large family of homologous hormones that includes growth hormones (GH), placental lactogens (PL), and proliferins. Nicoll, C.S. et. al. (1986) Endocrinol. Rev. 7, 169-203. Collectively, this group of hormones regulates a vast array of physiological effects involved in

growth, differentiation, electrolyte balance, and others. Chawla, R.K. et.al. (1983) Ann. Rev. Med. 34, 519-547: Isaksson, O.G.P. et.al. (1985) Ann. Rev. Physiol. 47, 483-499. These pharmacological effects begin with binding to specific cellular receptors. For instance, hPRL binds to the lactogenic but not somatogenic receptor and stimulates lactation but not bone growth; hGH can bind to both the lactogenic and somatogenic receptors and stimulates both lactation and bone growth. The molecular basis for the differences in receptor binding specificity is not understood.

## Cloning and Expression of hPRL.

5

10

15

20

25

30

The cDNA for hPRL was cloned from a human pituitary cDNA library in Agt10 (Huynh, T.V., et al. (1985) in DNA Cloning Techniques: A Practical Approach, Vol. 1, D.M. Glover, ed. (Oxford IRL Press) pp. 49-78) by hybridization (Maniatis, T., et al., eds. (1982) Molecular Cloning A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, NY)) with oligonucleotide probes corresponding to 5' and 3' extremes of the published DNA sequence (Cooke, N.E., et al. (1981) J. Biol. Chem. 256, 4007-4016). A near full-length cDNA clone was identified and the 720 bp BstII-HindIII fragment, extending from codon 12 to 55 bp past the stop codon, was subcloned into The sequence was determined by the dideoxy method (Sanger, F., et al. (1977) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 5463-5467) and matched exactly that previously reported (Cooke, N.E., et al. (1981) J. Biol. Chem. 256, 4007-4016).

The intracellular expression vector, pB0760 (Fig. 26) was created in several steps by standard methods (Maniatis, T., et al., eds. (1982) Molecular Cloning

10

15

30

A Laboratory Manual (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, NY)). The E. coli trp promoter derived from pHGH207-1 (deBoer, H.A., et al. (1982) in Promoters Structure and Function, eds. Rodriguez, (Praeger, New York) Chamberlin, M.J. pp. 462-481) was used to transcribe the hPRL gene. The hPRL coding sequence consisted of a 47 XbaI-BstEII synthetic DNA cassette and the 720 bp BstEII-HindIII fragment derived from the hPRL cDNA. The synthetic DNA cassette had the sequence

444

5'-CT-AGA-ATT-ATG-TTA-CCA-ATT-TGT-CCA-GGT-GCA-GCA-AGG-TGT-CAA

3'-T-TAA-TAC-AAT-GGT-TAA-ACA-GGT-CCA-CCA-CGT-CGT-TCC-ACA-GTT-CAC-TG,

where the initiation codon is indicated by asterisks. The phage f1 origin, pBR322 replication origin, and the pBR322  $\beta$ -lactamase gene were derived from pBO475 (Cunningham, B.C., et al. (1989) Science 243, 1330-1335).

E. coli cells (MM 294) containing pB0760 were grown at 37°C for 4 hr (or early log phase; A550 = 0.1 to 20 0.3) in 0.5 L shake flasks containing 100 ml of M9 hycase media (Miller, J.H. (1972) Experiments in Molecular Genetics (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, NY)) plus 15 µg/ml carbenicillin. Indole acrylic acid was added (50  $\mu$ g/ml final) to 25 Cells were grown an induce the trp promoter. additional 6-8 hr and harvested by centrifugation. Cell fractionation experiments showed the hPRL was located almost exclusively in inclusion particles and represented 2-5% of the total cell protein as analyzed by SDS-PAGE (not shown).

10

PCT/US89/04778

5

Purification and Refolding of hPRL. particles containing hPRL were isolated essentially as described (Winkler, M.E., et al. (1986) Biochemistry 25, 4041-4045). Briefly, 50 g of wet cell paste was suspended in 0.25 liters, 10 mM Tris (pH 8.0), 1 mm EDTA (TE buffer) and cells were lysed by vigorous sonication. Insoluble material was collected by centrifugation (10,000 g x 15 min) and resuspended in 25 ml of TE buffer. The suspension was layered on a 0.2 liter cushion of 50% glycerol, and centrifuged at 9,000 g x 25 min to pellet the hPRL inclusion particles. The hPRL from the inclusion particles (about 20% pure) was suspended in 5 ml of TE buffer.

The hPRL was refolded by solubilizing the inclusion particles in 156 ml of 8N GnHCl in TE buffer plus 0.3 g reduced glutathione (Sigma). After gentle stirring at room temperature for 30 min, the mixture was chilled to 0°C and diluted with 844 ml of cold TE buffer plus 0.6 g oxidized glutathione. The solution was stirred slowly overnight at 4°C, and dialyzed with 4 liters of TE buffer that was changed three times over 24 hr. Insoluble material was removed by centrifugation (10,000 x g for 20 min).

The refolded and solubilized hPRL was further purified by precipitation with (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> to 45% saturation and stirred 2.5 hr at room temperature. The precipitate was collected by centrifugation (12,000 x g for 30 min) and redissolved in 5 ml of TE buffer. After 30 min at room temperature, the solution was clarified (10,000 x g for 10 min) and filtered through a millipore filter (0.45 μm). The solution was dialyzed against 0.5 liters of TE buffer overnight at 4°C. The hPRL (85% pure) was finally

15

20

25

purified to homogeneity (>95%) by FPLC using DEAE fast flow matrix essentially as described for purifying hGH (Cunningham, B.C., et al. (1989) Science 243, 1330-1335).

5 <u>Mutagenesis and Binding Properties of hGH and hPRL</u>
Variants.

Site-specific mutagenesis (Zoller, M.J., et al. (1982) Nucleic Acids Res. 10, 6487-6500) was carried out with the aid of a methylation repair deficient strain of E. coli, Mut L (Kramer, B., et al. (1984) Cell 38, 879-887). Additional enrichment for mutant clones was obtained by designing mutagenic oligonucleotides to either introduce or eliminate a nearby unique restriction site so that restriction-purification or restriction-selection (Wells, J.A., et al. (1986) Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. A 317, 415-423), respectively, could be applied to the first pool of plasmid DNA obtained after transformation of the in vitro-generated heteroduplex. All oligonucleotides were designed to have 12 bp of exact match 5' to the most upstream mismatch and 10 bp 3' to the most downstream mismatch. For mutagenesis of hGH, the previously described hGH synthetic gene contained multiple restriction sites and was cloned into the plasmid, Variants of hGH were secreted into the pB0475. periplasmic space of E. coli (Chang, C.N., et al. (1987) Gene 55, 189-196) and purified as previously described.

The K<sub>d</sub> of each analog was determined by competitive displacement of [125I]hGH bound to the purified recombinant hGH binding protein as previously described herein and in Spencer, S.A., et al. (1988)

J. Biol. Chem. 263, 7862-7867. The previously

described hGH binding protein (containing residues 1 to 238 of the cloned human liver receptor) was secreted and purified from <u>E. coli</u> as described in Fuh, G., et al. (1989) (submitted). Displacement curves were generated in triplicate and the standard deviations in the  $K_d$  values were generally at or below 20% of the reported values and did not exceed 50% of the reported value except when  $K_d$  values were greater than 10  $\mu M$ .

The concentrations of hPRL and hPRL mutants were determined by A280 using a calculated extinction coefficient of \( \frac{7}{5}(0.1\frac{8}{5},280) = 0.9 \) (Wetlaufer, D.B. (1962) Adv. in Prot. Chem. 17, 303-390). This was adjusted accordingly when variants contained mutations in aromatic residues. Concentration values determined by absorbance agreed to within 10\frac{8}{5} to those determined by laser densitometry of proteins run on SDS-PAGE and stained with Coomassie blue for hGH. Circular dichroic spectra were collected on an Aviv Cary 60 spectropolarimeter.

In order to probe which of the divergent residues in hPRL were most disruptive for binding to the hGH receptor (Fig. 27), a number of hPRL residues were first introduced into hGH (Table XXII).

10

15

20

Table XXII.

Comparison of hPRL and alanine substitutions introduced into hGH

| hGH variant | K <sub>d</sub> (nM) | Kd(mut)<br>Kd(hGH) |  |
|-------------|---------------------|--------------------|--|
| WT          | 0.34                | (1)                |  |
| I58L        | 0.58                | 1.7                |  |
| I58A        | 5.6                 | 16                 |  |
| R64K        | 0.20                | 0.6                |  |
| R64A        | 7.1                 | 21                 |  |
| F176Y       | 2.9                 | 8.6                |  |
| F176A       | 5.4                 | 16                 |  |
| R178K       | 1.7                 | 5.1                |  |
| R178N       | 2.9                 | 8.5                |  |

Whereas single alanine substitutions in hGH at positions 58, 64, 176 and 178 strongly disrupted receptor binding; substitutions of hPRL residues into hGH at these positions had less of an effect. The largest effects for hPRL substitutions were in the helix 4 residues that included positions 176 and 178. These data suggested that residues in the helix 4 region of hPRL could best account for the lack of binding to the hGH receptor.

The recombinant hPRL retained native-like structural and functional properties. First, the near and far ultraviolet CD spectra (Fig. 28) are identical to published spectra of natural hPRL (Bewley, T.A. (1979) in Recent Progress in Hormone Research, vol. 35, pp. 155-213, Acad. Press, N.Y.). The far ultraviolet spectra is similar to hGH, suggesting a similar 4-helix bundle structure, although important differences in the mean residue ellipticity at 208 and 224 nm have been noted (Id.). These hormones differ markedly in the near ultraviolet CD which reflects variation in number and microenvironment of the aromatic residues between hGH and hPRL. In other

10

15

studies (not shown), the recombinant hPRL retained full immunological cross-reactivity in an hPRL ELISA, and was equipotent with hGH in causing rat lymphoma Nb2 cells to proliferate (Tanaka, T., et al. (1980) J. Clin. Endo. Metab. 51, 1058-1063). Upon reduction, the purified hPRL showed a pronounced retardation in mobility by SDS-PAGE (as seen for hGH) suggesting that disulfide bonds had formed (Pollitt, S., et al. (1983) J. Bacteriol. 153, 27-32). Amino terminal sequence analysis showed that the intracellularly expressed hPRL retained the amino terminal methionine; however, as with methionyl-hGH (Olson, K.C., et al. (1981) Nature (London) 293, 408-411), this does not apparently affect its structure or function.

Binding of hPRL to the hGH binding protein is reduced by more than  $10^5$ -fold compared to hGH (Table XXIII) which is below the detection limit of our binding assay.

Table XXIII.

Engineering residues in hPRL to permit binding to the hGH binding protein<sup>1</sup>

| hPRL Variant                      | $K_{d} (nM)^{2}$    | Kd(mut)<br>Kd(hGH)  |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| hPRL WT                           | >40,000             | >100,000            |
| A = H171DN175T                    |                     | 14,000              |
| B = A + K178R                     | 220                 | 660                 |
| B + hGH (184-188                  | 260                 | 740                 |
| hGH (54-74)                       | <sup>-</sup> 25,000 | <sup>-</sup> 66,000 |
| B + hGH (54-74)                   | 2,000               | 5,800               |
| B + H54F\$56E:L58<br>E62S:D63N:Q6 |                     | 110                 |
| B + H54F:S56E:L5                  | 670                 | 2,000               |
| C = B + E174A                     | 68                  | 200                 |
| D = C + E62S:D63                  | N:Q66E 2.1          | 6.2                 |
| D + H54F                          | 4.4                 | 13                  |
| D + S56E                          | 2.5                 | 7.4                 |
| D + L58I                          | 3.6                 | 11                  |
| D + A59P                          | 2.5                 | 7.4                 |
| D + N71S                          | 3.6                 | 11                  |
| D + L179I                         | 2.1                 | 6.2                 |

<sup>1</sup> Mutants of hPRL were generated, purified and analyzed as described. Multiple mutants are indicated by a series of single mutants (Table XXII) separated by colons. Codon numbering is based upon the hGH sequence (Fig. 2).

 $<sup>^2\</sup>mathrm{Average}$  standard errors are at or below 20% of the reported values, except in cases where the  $K_\mathrm{d}$  exceeds 1  $\mu\mathrm{M}$  where it can be as large as 50%, and errors are much larger still when  $K_\mathrm{d}$  exceeds 10  $\mu\mathrm{M}$ .

WO 90/04788 PCT/US89/04778

, . . .

5

10

15

20

25

30

35

-110-

A combination of three divergent residues in helix 4 from hGH (H171D, N175T, and Y176F) were introduced Alanine scanning mutagenesis and hPRL into hPR1. substitutions (Table XXII) had shown that these residues were very important for binding hGH to the hGH receptor. This triple mutant of hPRL exhibited detectable binding to the hGH binding protein albeit 14,000-fold weaker than hGH. Installation of another important helix 4 residue (K178R) to produce a tetramutant (called variant B in Table XIII) further strengthened binding to a level now only 660-fold below wild-type hGH. Additional incorporation of hGH residues 184 to 188 into hPRL variant B did not enhance binding to the hGH binding protein. However, introduction of E174A to give hPRL variant C (Table XXIII) caused an additional 3.5-fold increase in binding affinity to the hGH binding protein as was found when E174A was incorporated into hGH.

5

ž

Having engineered binding with the helix 4 region, the loop region containing residues 54 to 74 was analysed. Complete replacement of the loop region in hPRL with the sequence from hGH (hGH (54-74) in Table XIII) gave barely detectable binding to the hGH binding protein. When this mutant was combined with B, the binding affinity increased variant substantially. However, this new variant [B plus hGH (54-74)] was reduced in binding affinity by almost 10-fold from variant B alone. Thus, it appeared that some of the hGH residues in the 54-74 loop were not compatible with the hGH substitutions in helix 4. We then selected from the 54 to 74 loop of hGH only those seven residues that were shown by alanine scanning mutagenesis to most greatly influence Although the R64A mutation in hGH caused binding. more than a 20-fold reduction in binding affinity,

10

15

20

25

30

35

the R64K variant of hGH (which is an hPRL substitution) slightly enhanced binding to the hGH binding protein (Table XXII). The Lys64 in hPRL therefore was left unchanged. As a consequence, only of the seven substitutions from hGH were incorporated into hPRL that were most disruptive when changed to alanine in hGH. This new mutant (B plus H65F:S56E:L58I:E56S:D68N:Q66E) binds fifty-fold stronger than B plus hGH (54-74) and was only 110fold reduced in binding affinity from wild-type hGH (Table XXIII). However, this represented only a modest improvement (six-fold) over variant B alone which was less than expected for strongly favorable interactions previously observed in the loop region Therefore, the six mutations within the loop were further dissected and revealed that the combination of H54F:S56E:L58I plus variant B bound three-fold weaker than variant B alone. Finally, incorporating the mutations E62S:D63N:Q66E variant C (to give variant D) produced an analog with highest affinity that was only 6-fold reduced in binding affinity relative to hGH. Additional single mutations (H54F, S56E, L58I, A59P, N71S and L179I) did not enhance the binding affinity of hPRL variant D to the hGH binding protein. The conformation of variant D was virtually indistinguishable from native hPRL by CD spectral analysis (Fig. 28) or by ELISA reactivity (not shown).

These studies demonstrate the feasibility of recruiting binding properties for distantly related homologs using only functional information derived from site-directed mutagenesis experiments. Alanine scanning mutagenesis of hGH provided a systematic analysis of side-chains that were important for modulating binding of hGH to its receptor (Fig. 27).

10

15

20

25

30

35

This information highlighted a number of residues in hPRL that could account for its inability to bind to the hGH receptor (Fig. 29). However, analysis showed that the alanine substitutions in hGH were more disruptive than the hPRL substitutions in hGH (Table XXII). Furthermore, some of the hPRL substitutions were considerably more disruptive than others for binding affinity, especially when a larger side-chain was present in hPRL. For example, the conservative (but larger) F176Y mutation in hGH caused an eight-fold reduction in binding affinity with the hGH receptor, whereas the smaller R64K substitution showed slightly enhanced binding affinity. Thus, the analysis of disruptive hPRL substitutions in hGH suggested the introduction of the cluster of divergent residues in helix 4 to initially achieve binding affinity for hPRL. was very important because no binding to the hGH receptor with wild-type hPRL had been observed, and was necessary to introduce several hGH substitutions simultaneously into hPRL in order to bring the binding affinity within the range of the assay used  $(K_d \le 50 \mu M)$ .

Readily detectable binding affinity was engineered into hPRL by incorporating functionally important residues into helix 4. However, engineering the loop region between 54-74 turned out to be more difficult. Installing the entire loop from hGH into hPRL produced less enhancement in binding than expected, and was disruptive to binding when combined with the optimized helix 4 variant B. Our data suggest that the 54-74 loop structure in hPRL is supported by other interactions in the protein. This problem was solved in stages. First, only those six loop residues from hGH that the alanine scan together with

y . . .

5

10

15

20

25

30

the hPRL substitutions in hGH had identified to be important were introduced into hPRL. Although this improved the situation, the combination of some of these hGH mutations (narrowed down to H54F, S56E, and L58I) were disruptive to hPRL. These data suggest that some of the residues in the loop are crucial for its structure and are better off being left alone.

A number of iterative cycles of mutagenesis were necessary to converge upon a combination of residues that permitted tight binding of hPRL to the hGH receptor. This strategy relies on the assumption that the mutational effects will be somewhat additive as was, in fact, observed. For example, E174A mutation enhanced the binding three to five-fold when added to either hPRL variant C or hGH. Moreover, the product of the disruptive effects of the H54F, S56E, and L58I single mutants to variant D (4.4-fold) is about the same as the disruption caused by the combination of all three mutations added to variant B (3-fold).

Even though variant D is only six-fold reduced in binding affinity, there are several other residues that could be incorporated into variant D to try to improve further on the binding, such as V14M and H185V; these are sites where alanine substitutions in hGH cause two to five-fold reductions in binding of hGH (Fig. 29). Although a high resolution structure would have aided in the design process, it was clearly not essential. The cumulative nature of the mutational effects allows one to converge upon the binding property in much the same way as proteins evolve, by cycles of natural variation and selection.

10

15

20

25

30

Previous protein engineering experiments have shown it is possible using high resolution structural analysis to virtually exchange the substrate specificity of natural variant enzymes site-directed mutagenesis of substrate contact residues (Wells, J.A., et al. (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84, 5167-5171; Wilks, H.M., et al. (1988) Science 242, 1541-1544). Similarly, others have shown that binding properties can be engineered by replacement of entire units of secondary structure units including antigen binding loops (Jones, P.T., al. (1986) <u>Nature</u> 321, 522-525) recognition helices (Wharton, R.P., et al. (1985) Nature 316,601-605). However, to recruit the hGH receptor binding properties into hPRL required selective residue replacements within the structural scaffold of hPRL. Furthermore, the CD spectral data show that the overall structure of the hPRL variant D resembles more closely the structure of hPRL not hGH even though it attains binding properties like hGH.

The fact that the binding specificity for the hGH receptor could be incorporated into hPRL confirms the functional importance of particular residues for somatogenic receptor binding. These studies also provide compelling proof for structural relatedness between hGH and hPRL despite them having only 23% identity. This provides a rational approach to access new receptor binding functions contained within this hormone family starting with either a growth hormone, prolactin, proliferin or placental lactogen scaffold. Such hybrid molecules should be for distinguishing receptor binding and activation as well as the pharmacological importance of receptor subtypes. These analogs could lead to

10

15

20

25

30

the design of new receptor-specific hormones having more useful properties as agonists or antagonists.

## Example 14

Recruitment of binding properties of human growth hormone into human placental lactogen.

Human placental lactogen (hPL) is reduced over thirty-fold in binding affinity compared to hGH for the hGH receptor (G. Baumann, et al., (1986) J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab. 62, 134; A.C. Herington, et al. (1986) J. Clin. Invest. 77, 1817). Previous mutagenic studies showed the binding site on hGH for the hGH receptor is located primarily in two regions (including residues 54-74) and 171-185) with some minor determinants near the amino terminus (residues 4-14).

The overall sequence of hPL is 85% identical to hGH. Within the three regions that broadly constitute the receptor binding epitope on hGH, hPL differs at only seven positions and contains the following substitutions: P2Q, I4V, N12H, R16Q, E56D, R64M, and (In this nomenclature the residues for wildtype hGH is given in single letter code, followed by its position in mature hGH and then the residue found in hPL; a similar nomenclature is used to describe mutants of hGH). Single alanine substitutions have been produced in hGH at each of these seven four of the alanine positions. Of these, substitutions were found to cause two-fold or greater reductions in binding affinity including I4A, E56A, I179A. Generally, the alanine and substitutions have a greater effect on binding than homologous substitutions from human prolactin. Therefore, the effect of some of the substitutions from hPL introduced into hGH were investigated.

Whereas the I179A substitution caused a 2.7-fold reduction in affinity the I179M caused only a slight 1.7-fold effect. However, the R64A and R64M substitutions caused identical and much larger reductions (about 20-fold) in binding affinity. Moreover, the double mutant (E56D:R64M) in hGH was even further reduced in affinity by a total of Thus, E56D and R64M primarily 30-fold (Table I). determine the differences in receptor binding affinity between hGH and hPL. The double mutant D56E, M64R in hPL therefore substantially enhances binding affinity for the hGH receptor. Additional modifications such as M179I and V4I also enhance binding of hPL to the hGH receptor.

15

20

25

5

10

## Example 15

Effect of amino acid replacement at position 174 on binding to the human growth hormone.

As previously indicated, replacement of Glu174 with Ala(E174A) resulted in more than a 4-fold increase in the affinity of human growth hormone (hGH) for its receptor. To determine the optimal replacement residue at position 174 hGH variants substituted with twelve other residues were made and measured to determine their affinities with the hGH binding protein (Table XXIV). Side-chain size, not charge, is the major factor determining binding affinity. Alanine is the optimal replacement followed by Ser, Gly, Gln, Asn, Glu, His, Lys, Leu, and Tyr.

| Tal   | h1. | _ | vv. | T 7.7 |  |
|-------|-----|---|-----|-------|--|
| 11.21 | ום  | _ | XX. | IV.   |  |

|          | Side chain |                                    |         | Kd (mut)      |  |
|----------|------------|------------------------------------|---------|---------------|--|
| Mutanta  | Charge     | Size(Å <sup>3</sup> ) <sup>b</sup> | Kd(nM)c | Kd(wild type) |  |
| E174G    | 0          | 0                                  | 0.15    | 0.43          |  |
| E174A    | 0          | 26                                 | 0.075   | 0.22          |  |
| E174S    | 0          | 33                                 | 0.11    | 0.30          |  |
| E174D    | -          | 59                                 | NE      | -             |  |
| E174N    | 0          | 69                                 | 0.26    | 0.70          |  |
| E174V    | 0          | 76                                 | 0.28    | 0.80          |  |
| wild-typ | e -        | 89                                 | 0.37    | 1.0           |  |
| E1740    | . 0        | 95                                 | 0.21    | 0.60          |  |
| E174H    | Ο .        | 101                                | 0.43    | 1.2           |  |
| E174L    | 0          | 102                                | 2.36    | 6.4           |  |
| E174K    | +          | 105                                | 1.14    | 3.1           |  |
| E174R    | +          | 136                                | NE      | -             |  |
| E174Y    | 0          | 137                                | 2.9     | 8.6           |  |

Mutations were generated by site-directed mutagenesis (Carter, P., et al. (1986) Nucleic Acid Res. 13, 4431-4443) on a variant of the hGH gene that contains a KpnI site at position 178 cloned into pB0475. Oligonucleotides used for mutagenesis had the sequence:

5'-AC-AAG-CTC-NNN-ACA-TTC-CTG-CGC-ATC-GTG-CAG-T-3',

where NNN represents the new codon at position 174 and asterisks indicate the mismatches to eliminate the KpnI site starting at codon 178. Mutant codons were as follows: Gln, CAG; Asn, AAC; Ser, AGC; Lys, AAA; Arg, AGG; His, CAC; Gly, GGG; Val, GTG; Leu, CTG. Following heteroduplex synthesis the plasmid pool was enriched for the mutation by restriction with KpnI to reduce the background of wild-type sequence. All mutant sequences were confirmed by dideoxy sequence analysis (Sanger, F., et al. (1977) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 5463-5467.

- b Side-chain packing values are from C. Chothia (1984) Annu. Rev. Biochem. 53, 537.
- Dissociation constants were measured by competitive diplacement of [1251]hGH from the hGH binding protein as previously described. NE indicates that the mutant hormone was expressed at levels too low to be isolated and assayed.

## Example 16

The hGH variants shown in Table XXV were constructed. Their relativity potency as compared to wt-hGH are shown.

Table XV.

| _ | <del></del> | Relative potency in   |
|---|-------------|-----------------------|
|   | hGH mutant  | rat weight gain assay |
|   | F97A        | 0.87                  |
|   | S100A       | 2.12                  |
|   | L101A       | 3.03                  |
|   | V102A       | 1.39                  |
|   | Y103A       | 1.73                  |
|   | T175S       | 1.21                  |
|   |             |                       |

Having described the preferred embodiments of the present invention, it will appear to those ordinarily skilled in the art that various modifications may be made to the disclosed embodiments, and that such modifications are intended to be within the scope of the present invention.

10

15

20

25

30

## WHAT IS CLAIMED IS:

- 1. A method for identifying at least a first unknown active domain in the amino acid sequence of a parent polypeptide, said active domain interacting with a first target, said method comprising;
- a) substituting a first selected amino acid segment of said parent polypeptide with a first analogous polypeptide segment from an analog to said parent polypeptide to form a first segment-substituted polypeptide, said parent polypeptide and said analog having a different interaction with said first target;
- b) contacting said first segmentsubstituted polypeptide with said first target to determine the interaction, if any, between said first target and said segment-substituted polypeptide;
- c) repeating steps a) and b) using a second analogous polypeptide segment from an analog to said parent polypeptide to form at least a second segment-substituted polypeptide containing a different analogous amino acid segments than said first segment-substituted polypeptide; and
- d) comparing the difference, if any, between the activity relative to said first target of said parent polypeptide and said first and second segment-substituted polypeptides as an indication of the location of said first active domain in said parent polypeptide.
- 2. The method of Claim 1 wherein said unknown active domain comprises at least two discontinuous amino acid segments in the primary amino acid sequence of said parent polypeptide.

3. The method of Claim 1 wherein at least said first selected amino acid segment of said parent polypeptide contains at least one amino acid residue located on the surface of the native-folded form of said parent polypeptide.

5

10

15

20

25

- 4. The method of Claim 3 further comprising repeating steps a) and b) until substantially all of the amino acid residues on said surface of said parent polypeptide has been substituted by said analogous amino acid segments.
- 5. The method of Claim 1 further comprising repeating steps a) and b) until about 15-100% of the amino acid sequence of said parent polypeptide has been substituted by said analogous amino acid segments.
- 6. The method of Claim 1 further comprising repeating steps a) and b) until about 60-100% of the amino acid sequence of said parent polypeptide has been substituted by said analogous amino acid segments.
- 7. The method of Claim 1 further comprising identifying a second unknown active domain of said parent polypeptide, said second active domain interacting with a second target, said method comprising repeating steps a) through d) with said second target.
- 8. The method of Claim 1 further comprising identifying at least a first active amino acid residue within said first active domain, said method comprising;

10

- e) substituting a scanning amino acid for a different first amino acid residue within said first active domain to form a first residue-substituted polypeptide;
- f) contacting said first residuesubstituted polypeptide with said first target to determine the interaction, if any, between said target and said residue-substituted polypeptide;
- g) repeating steps e) and f) to substitute a scanning amino acid for at least a second amino acid residue within said first active domain to form at least a second residue-substituted polypeptides;
- h) comparing the difference, if any, between the activity relative to said first target of the parent polypeptide and each of said first and second residue-substituted polypeptides as an indication of the location of the active amino acid in said first active domain.
- 9. The method of Claim 8 further comprising repeating steps a) through h) with a second target substance to identify a second active domain and at least one active amino acid residue within said second active domain.
- 25 10. The method of Claim 9 further comprising the step of substituting at least one of said active amino acid residues in said first active domain with a different amino acid to produce a polypeptide variant having a modified interaction with said first target but which retains substantially all of the interaction of said parent polypeptide with said second target.

ŝ

5

10

25

30

- 11. The method of Claim 10 further comprising the step of substituting at least one of said active amino acid residues in said second active domain with a different amino acid to produce a polypeptide variant having a modified interaction with said first and said dsecond target.
- 12. The method of Claim 9 wherein said first and said second active domains have at least one common active amino acid residue, said method further comprising substituting at least said one common active amino acid residue with a different amino acid to produce a polypeptide variant having modified interactions with each of said first and said second targets.
- 13. The method of Claim 9 wherein said first and said second active domains have at least one common active amino acid residue, said method further comprising substituting at least one amino acid residue in said first active domain not comprising said at least one common active amino acid residue with a different amino acid to produce a polypeptide variant having a modified interaction with said first target.
  - 14. A method for forming a growth hormone variant, said method comprising:

substituting at least one different amino acid for at least one of the active amino acid residues in a parent growth hormone to form a growth hormone variant having a different activity with a target as compared to the activity of said parent growth hormone.

10.

15

20

25

30

15. A method for forming a growth hormone variant such method comprising

substituting at least one different amino acid for at least one of the active amino acids in an active domain of a parent growth hormone to form a growth hormone variant having a different activity with a target as compared to the activity of said parent growth hormone.

- 16. A method for identifying at least one active amino acid residue in a parent polypeptide, said method comprising:
  - (a) substituting a scanning amino acid for a first amino acid residue at residue number N within said parent polypeptide to form an N-substituted polypeptide;
  - (b) substituting a scanning amino acid for each of the amino acid residues at residue numbers N+1 and N-1 to said first residue to form respectively N+1- and N-1-substituted polypeptides;
  - (c) contacting each of said substituted polypeptides with a target to determine the interaction, if any, between said target and said substituted polypeptides;
  - (d) comparing the difference, if any, between the activity of the parent polypeptide and said substituted polypeptides with said target;
  - (e) repeating steps (b) through (d) for increasing residue numbers if said activity difference between said target and said N+1 substituted polypeptide is greater than two-fold and for decreasing residue numbers if said activity difference between said target and said N-1 substituted polypeptide is greater than two-fold.

PCT/US89/04778

WO 90/04788

5

10

20

- 17. The method of claim 16 wherein steps (b) through (d) are repeated until at least four substituted polypeptides containing the substitution of a scanning amino acid at four consecutive residues are identified having less than a two-fold activity difference as compared to said parent polypeptide.
- 18. The method of Claim 1, 8 or 16 wherein said parent polypeptide is selected from the group consisting of human growth hormone, human prolactin,  $\alpha$ -interferon,  $\gamma$ -interferon, tissue plasminogen activator, IGF-1, TGH- $\beta_1$ , EGF, CD-4, TNF, GMCSF, TGF follicle stimulating hormone, leutenizing hormone, atrial naturetic peptide and placental lactogen.
- 19. The method of Claim 18 wherein parent polypeptide is human growth hormone, human placental lactogen and human prolactin.
  - 20. The method of Claim 1 wherein said parent polypeptide is human growth hormone and said analog is selected from the group consisting of human placental lactogen, porcine growth hormone and human prolactin.
    - 21. The method of Claim 8 or 16 wherein said scanning amino acid is an isosteric amino acid.
  - 22. The method of Claim 8 or 16 wherein said scanning amino acid is a neutral amino acid.
    - 23. The method of Claim 22 wherein said neutral amino acid is selected from the group consisting of alanine, serine, glycine and cysteine.

PCT/US89/04778

- 24. The method of Claim 23 wherein said scanning amino acid is alanine.
- 25. The method of Claim 1, 8 or 16 wherein said activity is measured in an in vitro or in vivo assay.
- 26. The method of Claim 25 wherein said parent polypeptide is a hormone and said activity is measured in an <u>in vitro</u> assay using a soluble hormone receptor.
- 27. The method of Claim 26 wherein said hormone is human growth hormone and said soluble hormone receptor is shGHr.
  - 28. The method of Claim 26 wherein said hormone is human growth hormone and said soluble hormone receptor is shPRLr.
- 29. The method of Claims 1, 8 or 16 wherein said activity indicates the binding of said target to said parent polypeptide or the catalysis of said target by said parent polypeptide.
- 30. The method of Claim 29 wherein the activity between said target and said substituted polypeptide is increased as compared to said parent polypeptide.
  - 31. The method of Claim 29 wherein the activity between said target and said substituted polypeptide is decreased as compared to said parent polypeptide.
- 25 32. A growth hormone variant comprising in order relative to the N-terminus, sequentially, at least first, second and third portions, said first portion corresponding to at least one part of the amino acid

sequence of a parent growth hormone, said third portion corresponding to at least another part of the amino acid sequence of said parent growth hormone and said second portion corresponding to an analogous portion of amino acid sequence of a naturally occurring analog to said parent growth hormone.

5

10

- 33. The growth hormone variant of Claim 32 wherein said parent growth hormone is hGH and said naturally occurring analog is selected from the group consisting of human placental lactogen, human prolactin and porcine growth hormone.
- 34. The growth hormone variant of Claim 32 wherein said parent growth hormone is hGH and said second portion is selected from the group of analog amino acid sequences consisting of hPL(12-25), pGH(11-33), hPRL (12-33), hPRL(12-19), hPRL(22-33), hPL(46-52), pGH(48-52), hPL(56-64), pGH(57-73), hPRL(54-74), hPRL(88-95), hPRL(97-104), hPL(109-112), pGH(108-127), hPRL(111-129), hPRL(126-136), pGH(164-190), and pGH(167-181).
  - 35. The growth hormone variant of Claim 34 wherein said second portion is selected from the group consisting of hPRL(97-104), hPRL(54-74) and hPL(56-64).
- 25 36. The growth hormone variant of Claim 34 wherein said second portion is hPRL (22-33).
  - 37. The growth hormone variant of Claim 32 wherein said parent growth hormone is human growth hormone and said second portion comprises amino acid sequences selected from the group consisting of

10

15

30

analogous sequences to residues 11-33, 46-52, 54-74, 88-104, 108-136, and 164-190 of hGH.

- 38. A human growth hormone variant having an amino acid sequence not found in nature and which is derived by replacement of at least one amino acid residue of a human growth hormone with a different amino acid, said amino acid residue being selected from the group of amino acid residue of human growth hormone consisting of FlO, F54, E56, I58, R64, Q68, D171, K172, E174, T175, F176, R178, C182, V185, I4, P5, L6, S7, R8, N12, M14, L15, R16, R19, S55, S57, P59, S62, N63, E66, K70, S71, K168, I179, C182, R183, G187, P2, T3, L10, H18, R64, E65, Q69, L73, R167. E174, S184, E186, S188, F191, H21, N47, P48, Q49, T50, S57, Q46, V173, R77, L80, F25, D26, Q29, E30, D169, S43, F44, F97, A98, N99, S100, L101, V102, Y103, G104, Q22, E33 and equivalents thereof.
  - 39. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said different amino acid is an isosteric amino acid.
- 40. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of F10, F54, E56, I58, R64, Q68, D171, K172, E174, T175, F176, R178, C182, V185 and equivalents thereof.
  - 41. The growth hormone variant of Claim 40 wherein said replacement is selected from the group consisting of F10 GEMARQSYWLI and V, F54 GEMARQSYWLI and V, E56 GMFARQSDNKL and V, I58 GEMFARQSV and T, R64 GEMFAQSH, KD and N, Q68 GEMFARSHKD and N, D171 GEMFARQSHK and N, K172 GEMFARQSHD and N, E174

10

20

25

GMFARQSHDNK and L, T175 GEMFARQSV and I, F176 GEMARQSYWLI and V, R178 GEMFAQSHKD and N, C182 GEMFARQ and S, and V185 GEMFARQSITLY and W.

- 42. The growth hormone variant of Claim 41 wherein said replacement is E174A.
- 43. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of I4, P5, L6, S7, R8, N12, M14, L15, R16, R19, S55, S57, P59, S62, N63, E66, K70, S71, K168, I179, C182, R183, G187 and equivalents thereof.
- 44. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of P2, T3, L10, H18, R64, E65, Q69, L73, R167, E174, S184, E186, S188, F191 and equivalents thereof.
  - 45. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of H18, R64, E65, L73, E174, E186, S188, F191 and equivalents thereof.
    - 46. The growth hormone variant of Claim 45 wherein said replacement is selected from the group consisting of H18A, R64K, E65A, L73A, E174ANQS and G, E186A, S188A and F191A.
      - 47. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected form the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone

consisting of H21, K172, F176, N47, P48, Q49, T50, S51, Q46, V173 and equivalents thereof.

- 48. The growth hormone variant of Claim 47 wherein said different amino acid is alanine.
- 49. The growth hormone variant of claim 48 wherein said variant contains a double amino acid substitution comprising K172A/F176A.
- 50. The growth hormone variant of claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of S43, F44, H18, E65, L73, E186, S188, F191, F97, A98, N99, S100, L101, V102, Y103, G104, R19, Q22, D26, Q29, E30, E33 and equivalents thereof.
- 51. The growth hormone variant of Claim 50 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group consisting of F97, A98, N99, S100, L101, V102, Y103, G104 and equivalents thereof.
- 52. The growth hormone variant of claim 51 wherein said different amino acid is selected from the group consisting of F97 GEMARQSYWLI and V, A98 GEMFRQSDNH and K, N99 GEMFARQSDK and Y, S100 GEMFARQHDNK and Y, L101 GEMFARQSIV and Y, V102 GEMFARQSITLY and W, Y103 GEMFARQSWLI and V, G104 EMFARQS and P.
- 53. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said amino acid residue is selected from the group Q22, F25, D26, Q29, E33, Q49, T50, R64, R167, K168, I58, F176, R178.

- 54. The growth hormone of Claim 53 wherein said replacement is selected from the group consisting of Q22N, F25S, D26E, Q29S, E33K, Q49A, T50A, R167A, K168A, I58L and A, R64K and A, F176Y and A, R179K and N.
- 55. The growth hormone variant of Claim 38 wherein said variant contains a double amino acid substitution selected from the group consisting of K168A: E174A, R178N: I179M and K172A: F176A.
- 56. A human growth hormone variant having amino acid sequence not found in nature and which is derived with replacement of at least one amino acid residue of a human growth hormone with a different amino acid, said amino acid residue being selected form the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of F10, F25, D26, R167, K168, K172, E174, F176, I58, R64 and equivalents thereof.
- 57. A human growth hormone variant having amino acid sequence not found in nature and which is derived with replacement of at least one amino acid residue of a human growth hormone with a different amino acid, said amino acid residue being selected form the group of amino acid residues of human growth hormone consisting of F97, S100, L101, V102, Y103, T175 and equvalents thereof.
  - 58. The growth hormone variant of Claim 57 wherein said substition is selected from the group consisting of F97A, S100A, L101A, V102A, Y103A and T175S.
- 59. A human growth hormone variant having the amino acid sequence of a human growth hormone containing one or more amino acid modifications comprising the

PCT/US89/04778

5

20

25

30

substitution, insertion or deletion of an amino acid residue in said sequence, wherein the active domains for the somatogenic receptor for said growth hormone are unmodified.

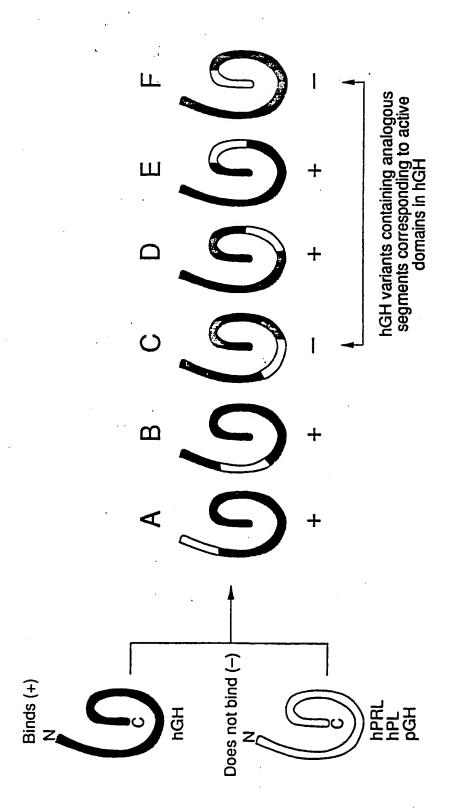
- 60. The variant of Claim 59 wherein said growth hormone is human growth hormone and said active domains comprise residues 2-33, 54-74 and 167-191.
  - 61. The variant of Claim 60 wherein said active domains comprise residues 6-14, 56-68 and 171-191.
- 10 62. A growth hormone variant having the amino acid sequence of a human growth hormone containing one or more amino acid modifications comprising the substitution, insertion or deletion of an amino acid residue in said sequence, wherein the active amino acids for the somatogenic receptor for said growth hormone are unmodified.
  - 63. The variant of Claim 62 wherein said growth hormone is hGH human growth hormone and said active amino acids comprise F10, F54, E56, I58, R64, Q68, D171, K172, E174, T175, F176, R178, C182 and V185.
  - 64. The variant of Claim 63 wherein said growth hormone is hGH human growth hormone and said active amino acids comprise I4, P5, L6, S7, R8, S55, S57 P59, S62, N63, E66, K70, S71, K168, I179, C182, R183 and G187.
  - 65. A human prolactin hormone variant having an amino acid sequence not found in nature and which is derived by replacement of at least one amino acid residue of a human prolactin hormone with a different amino acid, said amino acid residue being selected

- from the group of amino acid residues of human prolactin consisting of H171, N175, Y176, K178, H54, S56, L58, A59, E62, D63, Q66, N71, L179, T55, K64, A67, M70, Q72, K73, D74.
- 5 66. The human prolactin variant of Claim 65 wherein said replacement comprises H171D:N175T:Y176F.
  - 67. The human prolactin variant of Claim 66 further comprising the replacement K178R.
- 68. The human prolactin variant of Claim 67 further comprising the substitution of the analogous amino acid sequence hGH(54-74) into said variant.
  - 69. The human prolactin variant of Claim 67 further comprising the substitution of the analogous amino acid segment hGH(184-188) into said variant.
- 70. The human prolactin variant of Claim 67 further comprising the replacement H54F:S56E:L58I:E62S:D63N: Q66E.
  - 71. The human prolactin variant of Claim 67 further comprising the replacement H54F:S56E:L58I.
- 72. The human prolactin variant of Claim 67 further comprising the replacement E174A.
  - 73. The human prolactin variant of Claim 72 further comprising the replacement E62S:D63N:Q66E.
- 74. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement H54F.

15

- 75. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement S56E.
- 76. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement L58I.
- 77. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement A59P.
  - 78. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement N71S.
- 79. The human prolactin variant of Claim 74 further comprising the replacement L179I.
  - 80. A human placental lactogen variant having amino acid sequence not found in nature and which is derived by the replacement of at least one amino acid residue of a placental lactogin with a different amino acid, said amino acid residue being selected from the group consisting of Q2, V4, H12, Q16, D56, M64, M179, and equivalents thereof.
  - 81. The placental lactogen variant of Claim 80 wherein said replacement is selected from the group consisting of Q2P, V4I, H12N, Q16R, D56E, M64R and M179I.
    - 82. The placental lactogin variant of Claim 80 wherein said replacement is selected from the group consisting of V4A, D56A, M64A and M179A.
- 25 83. The placental lactogin variant of Claim 80 wherein said replacement comprises D56E and M64R.

- 84. A DNA sequence encoding the variants of Claims 32, 33, 38, 65 and 80.
- 85. An expression vector containing the DNA sequence of Claim 84.
- 5 86. An expression host transformed with the expression vector of Claim 85.



F16.-1

| 10 20 A 30 40 | L S R L F D N A M L R A H R L H O L A F D T Y Q E F E E A Y I P K E Q K Y L S R L F D H A M L Q A H R A H Q L A I D T Y Q E F E E T Y I P K D Q K Y L S S L F A N A V L R A Q H L H O L A A D T Y K E F E R A Y I P E G O R Y A A R C O Y T L R D L F D R A V V L S H Y I H N L S S E M F S E F D K R Y T - H G R G - | S   C   F   S   E   S   I   P   S   N   R   E   F   T   G   M   S   N   L   E   L   L   R   I   S   L   L   L   G   S   M   L   E   P   V   O   F   L | 140  S L V Y G A S D S N V Y D L L K D L E E G I Q T L M G R L E D G S P R T G Q I F K Q T Y  N L V Y D T S D S D D Y H L L K D L E E G I Q T L M G R L E D G S R R T G Q I L K Q T Y  S L V F G T S D - R V Y E K L K D L E E G I Q A L M R E L E D G S P R A G Q I L K Q T Y  Q E A P E A I L S K A V E I E E Q T K R L L E G M E L I V S Q V H P E T K E N E I Y P V | 0 160 F 180 190 | H N D D A L L K N Y G L L Y C F R K D M D K V E T F L R M V O C R S - V E G S C G F H N H D A L L K N Y G L L Y C F R K D M D K V E T F L R M V O C R S - V E G S C G F R S D D A L L K N Y G L L S C F K K D L H K A E T Y L R V M K C R R F V E S S C A E O M A D E E S R L S A Y Y N L L H C L R R D S H K I D N Y L K L L K C R I I H N N N C |
|---------------|---|---|---|-----------------|---|
| -             | V 0 T V P   | B 50 S F L O N P O T S L C F S F L H D S O T S F C F S - I O N A O A F C F - F I T K A - I N S C H  | > > > A<br>P - A - A  | . 150           | SKFDTNSHNDDA<br>SKFDTNSHNHDA<br>DKFDTNLRSDDA<br>WSGLPSLOMADE  |
|               | hgh<br>nPL<br>pgh<br>hPRL   | hGH<br>hPL<br>pGH<br>hPRL   | hGH<br>hPL<br>pGH<br>hPRL   |                 | hGH<br>hPL<br>pGH<br>hPRL   |

FIG. - 2

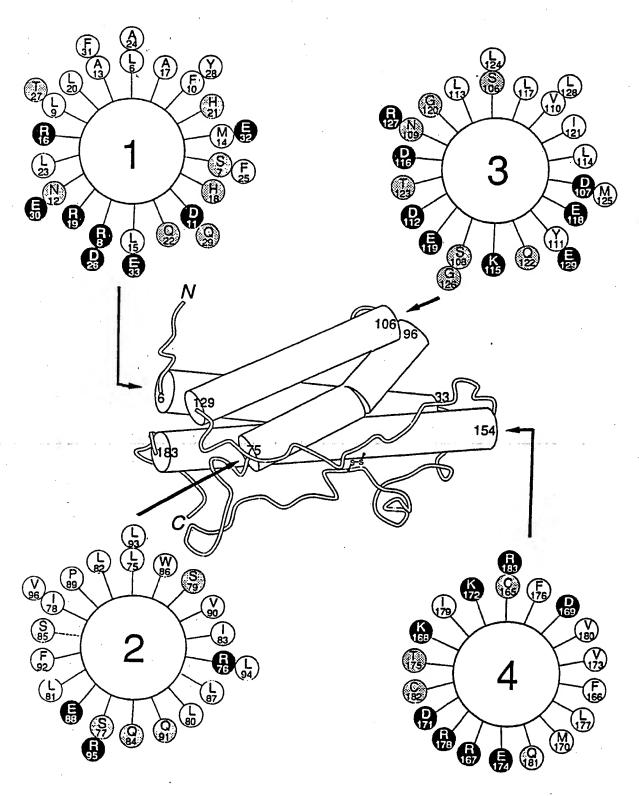
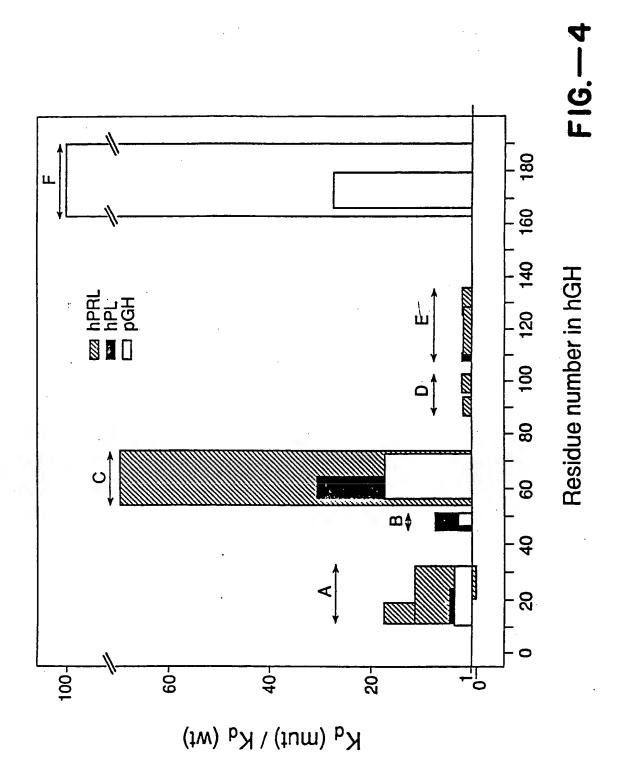
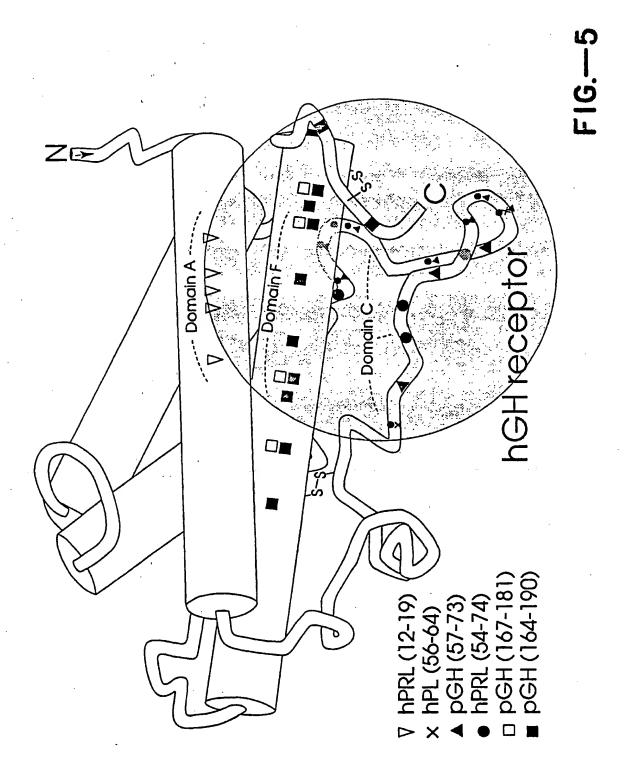


FIG.-3

SUBSTITUTE SHEET



SUBSTITUTE SHEET



y . . .

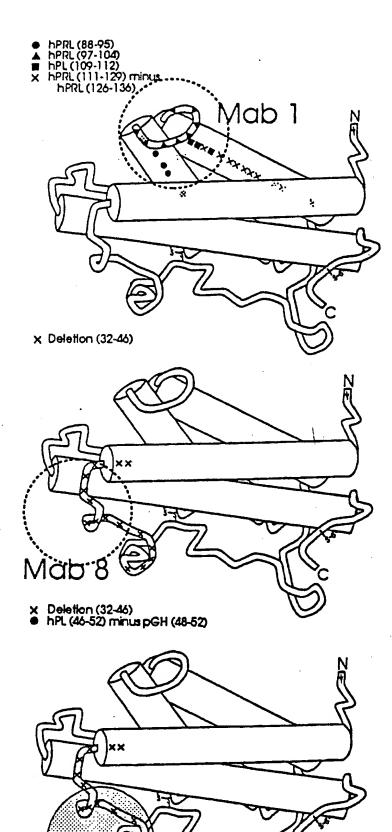
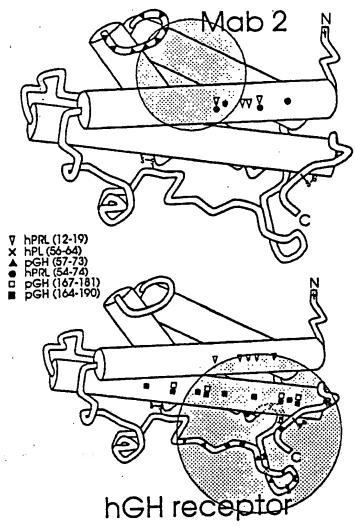


FIG.-6A

SUBSTITUTE SHEET

pGH (11-33) minus hPRL (22-33) hPRL (12-19) minus hPL (12-25) hPRL (97-104)



pGH (57-73) minus hPRL (54-74)
 pGH (164-190) minus pGH (167-181)

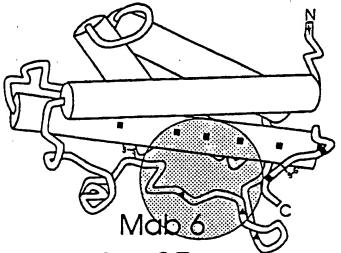
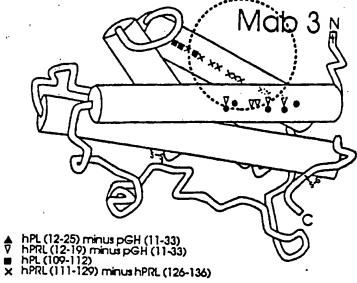


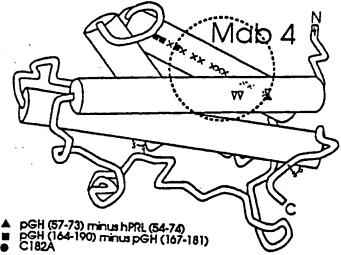
FIG.-6B

SUBSTITUTE SHEET



- pGH (11-33) minus hPRL (22-33)
   ▲ hPL (12-25) minus hPRL (22-33)
   ∇ hPRL (12-79)
   ➡ hPL (109-112)
   x hPRL (111-129) minus hPRL (126-136)





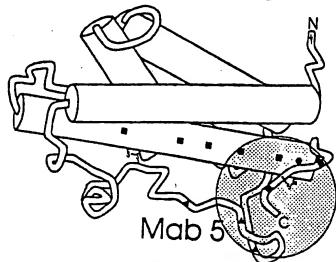
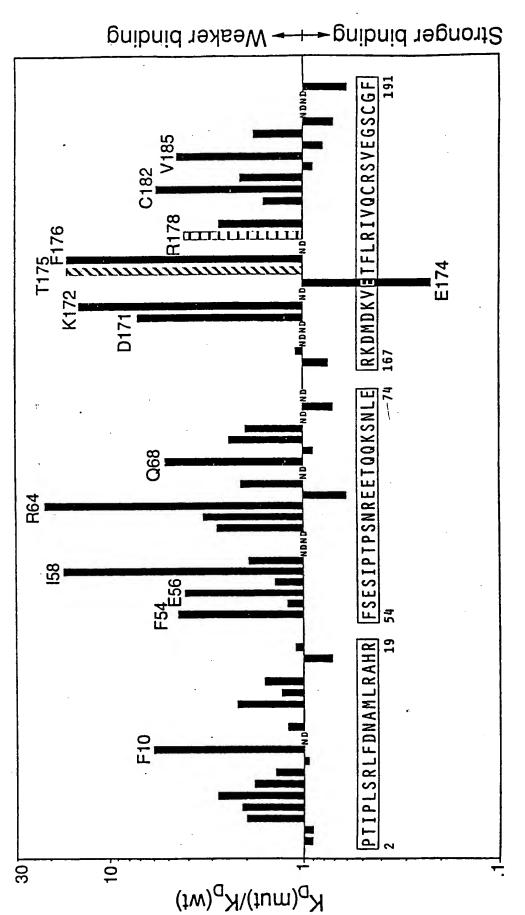


FIG.-6C



F16.-7

| - <u>Ψ</u> |
|------------|
| èen        |
| $\bigcirc$ |
| Stic       |
| <u>O</u>   |
| 4          |
| Int        |
| S          |
| 工          |
| $\bigcirc$ |
| 4          |

|                            |                                |                            |                            |                                      |                            |                             |                   | L                          |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|
|                            |                                |                            |                            |                                      | 20<br>1y<br>GG<br>BamHI    |                             |                   |                            |
| Ala<br>GCA                 | Ala<br>GCC                     | Pro                        | Asn                        | val<br>GTC                           | 120<br>G1y<br>GGG          | Ser                         | Lys<br>AAG        | am*<br>Tag                 |
| Tyr Ala<br>TAT GCA<br>Nsii | Leu<br>CTA                     | Asn                        | Ser                        | Ser                                  | Glu<br>GAA                 | Tyr                         | Arg               | Phe                        |
| Ala<br>GCC                 | Gln Leu<br>CAG CTA<br>NheI     | Gln<br>CAG                 | 70<br>Lys<br>AAA           | Arg                                  | Glu<br>GAG                 | Thr                         | Phe               | 190<br>G1y<br>GGC          |
| Asn                        | His                            | Leu Gln<br>CTG CAG<br>PstI | Gln<br>CAG                 | Leu<br>CTG                           | Leu<br>CTA                 | Gln                         | Cys<br>TGC        | Cys<br>TGT                 |
| Thr                        | 20<br>Leu<br>CTT               | Phe<br>TTC                 | Gln                        | Phe Leu<br>TTC CTG<br>MatII          | Asp<br>Gac                 | 140<br>Lys<br>AAG           | Tyr               | Gly Ser<br>GGC AGC<br>Pwil |
| Ile Ala<br>ATT GCT         | Arg                            | Ser                        | Glu Thr<br>GAA ACA         | Gln                                  | Lys<br>AAG                 | Phe<br>TTC                  | Leu               | 617<br>660<br>P            |
| Ile<br>ATT                 | His                            | Tyr<br>Tat                 | Glu<br>GAA                 | 90<br>Val<br>GTG                     | Leu<br>CTG                 | Ile<br>ATC                  | Leu               | Glu<br>GAG                 |
| Ser                        | Ala<br>GCC                     | Lys<br>AAG                 | G1u<br>GAG                 | Pro                                  | Leu<br>CTG                 | Gln Ile<br>CAG ATC<br>BglII | 61y<br>GGG        | Val<br>GTG                 |
| Phe<br>TTT                 | Arg Ala E<br>CGG GCC (<br>Apal | 40<br>Gln<br>CAG           | Arg<br>cgc                 | Glu<br>GAG                           | Asp<br>GAC                 | 61y<br>666                  | 160<br>TYF<br>TAC | Ser                        |
| Val<br>GTT                 | Leu<br>CTT                     | Glu<br>GAA                 | Asn Arg<br>AAT CGC<br>NruI | Leu Glu<br>CTC GAG<br>XhoI           | Tyf                        | Thr                         | Asn               | Arg                        |
| Phe<br>TTC                 | Met                            | Lys<br>Aag                 | Ser                        | Trp<br>TGG                           | 110<br>Val<br>GTG          | Arg<br>CGG                  | Lys               | Cys<br>TGC                 |
| Met                        | Ala<br>GCT                     | Pro                        | Pro                        | Ser                                  | Asn                        | Pro Arg<br>CCG CGG<br>SacII | Leu               | Gln<br>CAG                 |
| Ser                        | Asn                            | Ile                        | 60<br>Thr<br>ACA           | Gln<br>CAG                           | sp Ser<br>AT TCG           | Ser                         | Leu               | 180<br>Val<br>GTG          |
| Ala<br>GCA                 | Asp<br>Gat                     | Tyr<br>Tat                 | Pro                        | Ile                                  | Asp<br>Gat<br>As           | 61y<br>66C                  | Ala<br>GCA        | Ile                        |
| Leu                        | 10<br>Phe<br>TTC               | Glu Ala<br>GAG GCC<br>StuI | Ile<br>ATT                 | Leu                                  | Ser                        | 130<br>Asp<br>Gat           | Asp               | Leu Arg<br>CTG CGC<br>MstI |
| Leu                        | Leu<br>CTA                     | Glu<br>GAG<br>Sti          | Ser<br>TCG                 | Leu<br>CrG                           | Ala<br>GCC                 | G1u<br>GAA                  | Asp<br>Gat        | Leu Ar<br>CTG CC<br>MstI   |
| Phe<br>TTT                 | Arg<br>CGA<br>LI               | Glu<br>GAA                 | Glu Ser<br>GAA TCG<br>ClaI | BO<br>Leu<br>TTG                     | Gly Ala<br>GGC GCC<br>Nari | Leu<br>CTG                  | Asn               | Phe                        |
| Ile Ala<br>ATC GCA         | Ser Arg<br>AGT CGA<br>Sall     | Phe<br>TTT                 | Ser<br>TCA                 | Ser<br>AGC<br>IndI                   | Tyr<br>Tac                 | Arg                         | His               | Thr<br>ACA                 |
|                            | Leu<br>CTA                     | 30<br>Glu<br>GAG           | Phe<br>TTC                 | 80<br>Ile Ser Leu I<br>ATA AGC TTG C | Val<br>GTC                 | G1y<br>GGG                  | 150<br>Ser<br>TCA | Glu<br>GAG                 |
| Asn<br>Aat                 | Pro                            | Gln<br>CAG                 | Cys<br>TGT                 | Arg                                  | Leu<br>CTG                 | Met<br>ATG                  | Asn               | Val<br>GTC                 |
| Lys<br>AAG                 | Ile<br>ATA                     | Tyr                        | Leu                        | Leu<br>CTC                           | 100<br>Ser<br>AGC          | Leu<br>CTG                  | Thr<br>ACA        | Ly 3<br>AAG                |
| Lys<br>AAA                 | Thr                            | Thr                        | Ser                        | Glu Leu<br>GAG CTC<br>SacI           | Asn                        | Thr                         | Asp<br>Gac        | Asp<br>GAC                 |
| Met<br>ATG                 | Pro                            | Asp<br>Gac                 | Thr<br>ACC                 | Glu<br>GAG<br>SacI                   | Ala<br>GCC                 | Gln<br>CAA                  | Phe               | 170<br>Met<br>ATG          |
|                            | +1<br>Phe<br>TTC               | Phe<br>TTT                 | Gln                        | Leu<br>CTA                           | Phe                        | Ile                         | Lys               | Asp<br>GAC                 |
| ਜ                          | 79                             | 142                        | 214                        | 286                                  | 358                        | 430                         | 502               | 574                        |

stuI mnlI mboII haeIII earI haeI

SCRFI[dcm-]
ecoRII
bstNI
F GAC ACC TAC CAG GAG TTA
CTG TGG ATG GTC CTC AAAA
ASP Thr Tyr Gln Glu Pho

TTT AAA Phe

aluI CAG CTA ( GTC GAT (

mboli CAT CGT CTT CAT C GTA GCA GAA GTA G

CTT GAA Leu

CTA TTC GAT AAC GAT AAG CTA TTG Leu Phe Asp Asn

nheI[M.aluI-]

sau96I[M.haeIII-]
haeIII
asuI
sau96I[M.haeIII-]
nlaIV
hqiJII
bspl286[M.haeIII-]
banII[M.haeIII-]
asuI
CGG GCC CAT CGT CTT
A GCC CGG GTA GCA GAA
A AFG Ala His Arg Leu

| aluI<br>hindIII<br>ecori<br>1 Gaattcaact ictccatact tiggataagg aaatacagac atgaaaatc tcattgctga gitgitatit aagcitigga gattatcgic acigcaatgc<br>Citaagtiga agaggaatga aacctaticc titatgictg tactititag agtaacgact caacaataaa ticgaaacct ctaatagcag tgacgitacg | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-] hinPI<br>dpni hai<br>bcll[dam-] mnli haell rsal mnll stani bsml<br>101 TICGCAATAT GGCGCAAAAT GACCAACAGC GGTTGATTGA TCAGGTAGA GGGCGCTGT ACGAGGTAAA GCCCGATGCC AGCATTGCTG ACGACGATAC<br>AAGCGTTATA CCGCGTATTA CTGGTTGTCG CCAACTAACT AGTCCATCTC CCCGCGACA TGCTCCATTT CGGGCTACGG TCGTAAGGAC TGCTGCTATG | thal fnu4HI bbv1 fnu0HI  bbv1 fnu0HI  bbv1 fnu0HI  bbv1 fnu0HI  bstU1[M.hhal-]  fokI  aluI  aluI  aluI  cael  cael  sfaNI  concorder coccantace tanaghactt attencer and the concorder trittency of coccander c | hphi<br>301 Tatagteget tigitititat tittiaatgi attigiaact agiaegeaag ticaegtaaa aaggetatet agaggiigag gigatiti atg aaa<br>Atateagega aacaaaaata aaaaattaca taaacattga teatgegiie aagigeatit ticeeataga teteeaacte eactaaaa tae itt<br>-23 | bsmI<br>nsii<br>395 AAG AAT ATC GCA TTT CTT ATG TTC GTT TTT TCT ATT GCT ACA AAT GCC TAT GCA TTC CCA ACT ATA CCA CTA<br>TTC TTA TAG CGT AAA GAA CGT AGA TAG CAA AAA AGA TAA CGA TGT TTA CGG ATA CGT AAG GGT TGA TAT GGT GAT<br>-21 Lys Asn Ile Ala Phe Leu Leu Ala Ser Met Phe Val Phe Ser Ile Ala Thr Asn Ala Phe Pro Thr Ile Pro Leu |
|---|---|--|--|---|
|---|---|--|--|---|

taqI sali hindII hincII(M.taqI-

ŝ

|   | taqI<br>xhoI<br>paeR7I<br>avaI[M.taqI-]<br>CTC.<br>GAG                  |   |   |  |   |   |
|---|---|---|---|--|---|---|
| qI-)<br>ACA<br>TGT<br>Thr   | taqI<br>xhoI<br>paeR7I<br>avaI[M.<br>CTC.<br>GAG                        |   | CTG<br>GAC<br>Leu   |  | CAG<br>GTC<br>Gln   | AAG<br>TTC<br>Lys                         |
| Hall  | TEG C   | econi   | (10) 4  | - ma   | AAG<br>TTC<br>Lys   | AGG<br>TCC<br>Arg                         |
| taqı[M.clai-] clai hinfi[M.taqi nfi[X.taqi] A TCG ATT CCG ACA T AGC TAA GCC TGT U Ser Ile Pro Thr | TCG 1   | ecoN]   | GAC (CTG )  | mboII[dam-<br>3AI<br>I[dam-]<br>II                             | TTC AAG Phe   | TTC<br>AAG<br>Phe                         |
| tadil<br>lai<br>I hin<br>fi[X.t<br>TCG A<br>AGC T<br>Ser I  | . ဗဗ  | }-<br><br>  | OOH   | mboli<br>sau3Al<br>mbol[dam<br>dpni<br>holi                    | (b C3 (3  | TGC                                       |
| taqi<br>clai<br>xmni hi<br>hinfi (X:<br>GAA TCG<br>CTT AGC<br>Glu Ser                             | ο (113 a)   | 5   | ີ ບບ⊣   | m<br>sau31<br>mboI<br>dpnI<br>xhoII                            | bglii<br>CAG ATC<br>GTC TAC                                 | TAC                                       |
|   | foki<br>foki<br>CTC ATC<br>GAG TAC                                      | taqI·   | AAC<br>TTG  |  | 37,000  | GAG                                       |
| ddeI<br>TTC TCA<br>AAG AGT<br>Phe Ser   | # 00a   | bstBI<br>asuII<br>nfI(M.                                  | TCG   |  | bsrI<br>ACT GGG<br>TGA CCC<br>Thr Gly                       | bbvI<br>bbvI<br>ig CTG (CC<br>ic GAC (CC) |
| TGT ACA CYS   | I TI  |   | GAT<br>CTA<br>ASP   | thaI<br>fnuDII   | Arg Arg   | 666<br>666<br>617                         |
| ប្រធ  | aluI<br>.ndII<br>.AGC<br>TCG<br>Ser                                     | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>nlaIV<br>narI<br>hgiCI<br>haeII<br>haeII | HAH   | thaI<br>fnuDI  | sacil<br>CCG C<br>GGC G                                     | TAC<br>ATG<br>Tyr                         |
| I mn<br>TCC<br>AGG<br>Ser   | LIAT  |   | acyl mnli<br>GGC GCC TC<br>CCG CGG AG                               | TH 4 HT  | AGC   | AAC<br>TTG<br>Asn                         |
| mnl<br>ACC<br>TGG<br>Thr  |   | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>nlaIV<br>narI<br>hgiCI<br>haeII<br>banII |   |  | 000   | AAG<br>TTC<br>Lys                         |
| mnl<br>CAG ACC<br>GTC-TGG<br>Gln Thr  | mnll H.alul 6[M.alul C.CTC CGC GGGG                                     | T   | A P P P P P P P P P P P P P P P P P P P                             |  | LI<br>GAT<br>CTA<br>ASP                                     | CTC<br>GAG<br>Leu                         |
| CCC<br>GGG<br>Pro<br>I  | Legil Sil   | scrfI[dcm-]   |   |  | mboli<br>GAA G<br>CTT C                                     | CTA<br>GAT<br>Leu                         |
|   | saci<br>hgiJ<br>hgiJ<br>bspl<br>cac<br>CTC                              | Grei  | bstni<br>C CTG<br>C GAC   |  | CTG   | GCA<br>CGT<br>Ala                         |
| CAG<br>GTC<br>Gln   | CTA<br>GAT<br>Leu   | <b>₩</b> €  | AG<br>TC<br>Se  |  | mnli<br>ig Agg<br>ic TCC                                    | hgaI<br>GAC<br>A CTG                      |
| pstI<br>CTG<br>GAC<br>Leu   | AAC   |   | bstxI<br>CC AAC<br>GG TTG<br>la Asn                                 |  | 882   | GAT<br>CTA                                |
| TTC<br>AAG<br>Phe   | TCC   |   | 0 U A   |  | ATG<br>TAC  | AAAC<br>TTG                               |
| TCA   | AAA<br>TTT  |   | mboli<br>GTC TTC<br>CAG AAG<br>Val Phe                              |  | CTG   | A CAC<br>F GTG                            |
| TAT   | CAG<br>GTC  |   | GTC<br>CAC  | Ţ  | A ACG   | TCA<br>S AGT                              |
| AAG<br>TTC<br>LYS   | CAA<br>GTT  |   | AGT<br>TCA<br>Ser   | dam-   | CAA<br>GTT  | A AAC<br>F TTG<br>E ASD                   |
| CAG<br>GTC<br>GIn   | A ACA   | mnli<br>lei   | SI<br>BAGG<br>TCC   | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-<br>dpnI<br>alwI<br>xhoII<br>nlaIV<br>bstYI | bamhl<br>alwi<br>GG ATC<br>CC TAG                           | C ACA<br>G TGT<br>P Thr                   |
| GAA   | I<br>GAA<br>CTT   | r G   | E S. E. S. E. S. E. S. E. S. E. | ů ž ž č ž.   | 800   | tagi<br>TC GAC<br>AG CTG                  |
| THE THE   | thai<br>fuubii<br>bstui<br>nrui muli<br>CC AAI CGC GAG GG TTA GCG CTC e | <b>F</b> .  | alwni bs<br>CsG TTC<br>GTC 22G                                      |  | CTT<br>CTT<br>CTT   | Hwm                                       |
| sty]  | tha<br>fin<br>bst<br>rui<br>CGC   | •   |   |  | mnli<br>GAG<br>CTC  | AAG<br>TTC                                |
| ATC<br>TAG  | n<br>AAI<br>TTA   |   | GTG   | Ħ  | 91<br>CTA<br>GAT  | AGC<br>TCG                                |
| HAH   | HEAS  | HIC   | DSP1280<br>banII<br>GAG CCC<br>CTC GGG<br>Glu Pro                   | sau961<br>avaII<br>asuI  | ppuMI<br>ecoOl09I<br>AG GAC CTA<br>TC CTG GAT<br>YS ASP Leu | TAC<br>TATG                               |
| 000 m   | 0.6 5   | ied   |   | שהיש   | 4 14 14   | 1 ACC<br>TGG<br>2 Thr                     |
| 557   | 639   |   | 719   |  | 800   | 881                                       |

|  |   | •   | /   |  |
|--|---|---|---|--|
|  | dcm-1   | <b>H</b>  |   |  |
|  | SCIFI[dcm-] CI bstNI II hphI CACCGTCACC GTGGCAGTGG                            | nheI<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>GGCGTGCTGC<br>CCGCACGACG                | 11<br>CTCGCTAACG<br>GAGCGATTGC                                    | CCGCCATCTC   |
| 4HI<br>I<br>CTGCCCA<br>GACGGGT   | nlalv<br>hgici<br>I<br>bani<br>cgc cac  | 99 H &  | muli<br>G GAC   | H  |
| fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>aluI<br>TTC TAG CTG<br>AAG ATC GAC   | nlalv scrfi<br>hgiCI bstNI<br>mnlI<br>fokI banI hphI<br>TCATCCTCGG CACCGTCACC | bsrI<br>GC CAGTCACTA<br>CG GTCAGTGAT                              | nlaIV<br>hgiCI<br>fnu4HI<br>mspI banI<br>hpaII mr<br>naeI<br>naeI | hgal<br>thal<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>TCCATCGCGT<br>AGGTAGCGCA              |
| III[M.H1-]<br>HI GG TGT GGC<br>CG ACA CCG<br>er Cys Gly  | hinPI<br>hhai<br>GCGCTCATCG<br>CGCGAGTAGC                                     | sfani bsri<br>ACAGCATCGC CAGTCACTAT<br>TGTCGTAGCG GTCAGTGATA      | GAATGGAA  | GCAGAACATA<br>CGTCTTGTAT   |
| alu<br>pvuII<br>fnu4HI<br>fnu4HI<br>mnlI bbvI<br>GTG GAG GGC AGC<br>CAC CTC CCG TCG<br>Val Glu Gly Ser | ATCTAACAAT<br>TAGATTGTTA  | GTCCATTCCG  | haeIII sau961[M.haeIII-] iI iI pI alI taqI asuI mnlI uII mnlI     | styI<br>pflMI<br>CCAACCCTTG<br>GGTTGGGAAC                                |
| 14HI<br>CGC TCT<br>GCG AGA<br>Arg Ser  | CGTGTATGAA<br>GCACATACTT  | haeIII-]<br>ecoRV<br>GCGGGATATC<br>CGCCCTATAG                     | sc<br>nc<br>ms<br>hp<br>nlalv<br>III ca<br>GGAGCC                 | hinPI<br>msti<br>fspI<br>bsmI hhaI<br>GAGAACTGTG AATGCGCAAA              |
| fnu<br>GIG CAG IGC<br>CAC GIC ACG<br>Valgin Cys  | nlaIV<br>hgiCI<br>banI<br>AGTCAGGCAC<br>TCAGTCGTG                             | haeIII sau961[M.haeIII- asuI scrfI nciI mspI hpaII cauII mnlI ecc | -   |  |
| sfaNI hinPI hhaI hhaI mstI fspI CTG CGC ATC GAC GCG TAG  | TTGCTAACGC  | sc<br>rsal ms<br>mspl ht<br>hpall cd<br>CCGGTACTGC                | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI hgaI<br>CGCGTTGCGT<br>GCGCAACGCA          | AATICTIGCG<br>TTAAGAACGC   |
| AI<br>ACA TTC<br>TGT AAG<br>Thr Phe  | msel<br>Cacagilaaa<br>Gigicaatit  | CITGGTTATG  | mnli<br>TCTGCCTCCC  | nlaIV<br>GGAGCCAATC<br>CCTCGGTTAG  |
| tag<br>tag GIC<br>TIC CaG<br>Lys Val   | SGIAC   | TAGGCATAGG  | CTATACCITG  | hphi<br>hinfi[M.hphi-]<br>GATTCACCAC TCCAAGAATT<br>CTAAGTGGTG AGGTTCTTAA |
| tthl<br>nlaIII<br>GAC ATG GAC<br>CTG TAC CTG   | TAATGC<br>ATTACG  | sfani<br>foki<br>CTGGATGCTG<br>GACCTACGAC                         | fnu4HI<br>hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeII<br>TAGCGCCCC                     |  |
| 962  | 1041  | 1141  | 1241  | 1341   |

## FIG-100

|   | AGG CTGGCGGGGT   | nlaiii mboii<br>ACA TGAATGGTCT<br>TGT ACTTACCAGA             | GGC TACCCTGTGG  | mnli<br>GTTGTTTACC CTCACAACGT<br>CAACAAATGG GAGTGTTGCA | AAAT TCCCCCTTAC<br>ITTA AGGGGGAATG  |
|---|--|--|---|--|---|
| scrFI<br>nciI<br>cauII<br>6I            | nlalv<br>avali<br>asul mspl<br>ppu:MI hpali<br>ecoll091<br>nnli<br>AGGA CCCGCCTAGG.              | nlé<br>agcaacaaca<br>rcgrgrrgr                               | fnu4HI<br>sfaNI<br>fokI bbvI<br>GGA TGCTGGC   | ₩.   | III<br>GAACAGAAAT<br>CTTGTCTTTA   |
| sc<br>n<br>ca<br>Sau96I                 | nlaiv<br>avali<br>asul i<br>ppu:i<br>ecoolo<br>mnli<br>TCGTTGAGGA C                              | dde]<br>CTGCGACCTG<br>GACGCTGGAC                             | m-]<br>:<br>Eani<br>CATCGCA<br>GTAGCGTA   | bsrI<br>CATACCGCCA<br>GTATGGCGGT                       | nlaIII<br>TTACCCCCAT GA<br>AATGGGGGTA CT  |
|   | nlaIII hgiAI<br>hhaI sau3AI<br>mstI mbol[dam-]<br>fspI dpnI bsp1286<br>TGCGCATGAT CGTGCTCCTG     | fnu4HI<br>bbvi<br>4HI<br>I<br>GC TGCAAAACGT<br>CG ACGTTTTGCA | sau3A<br>mboi [<br>dpni<br>xhoii<br>bstyi<br>alwi<br>mspi<br>hpaii<br>bspMii<br>acciii<br>TCCGGATCT | ifI foki<br>I sfani<br>fnu4HI<br>CCGCCGCATC            | TATCGGTATCA   |
| ·                                       | nlallí<br>hinPl h<br>hhal sau3Al<br>mstl mbol[d<br>fspl dpnl b<br>rGCGCATGAT CG                  | fnu<br>bbv<br>CGACTGCT<br>GCTGACGA                           | ACCATTATGT<br>TGGTAATACA  | sau96I<br>nlaIV<br>avaII<br>asuI<br>TTCTCTGGTC C       | I<br>CTCTCGTTTC<br>GAGAGCAAAG   |
| haeIII<br>haeI<br>scrFI{dcm-}<br>ecoRII | sau96I[dcm-] avaII[dcm-] asuI eaeI ppuMI cfrI nlaIV balI[dcm-] ecool09I[dcm-]                    | GAACGTGAAG<br>CTTGCACTTC                                     | hinPI<br>hhai<br>haeII<br>AGGCCTGC<br>TCGCGGGACG  | ddel<br>GCATTGACCC TGAGTGATTT<br>CGTAACTGGG ACTCACTAAA | mnli<br>foki<br>sfaNi<br>TGAGCATCCT<br>ACTCGTAGGA                                       |
| ha<br>scrfi<br>ecori                    | CAA  | thal<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>hI-]<br>ATACGCGAGC                | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>CGCGGAAGTC<br>GCGCCTTCAG   | dċ<br>GCATTGACCC<br>CGTAACTGGG                         | ATCATCAGTA ACCCGTATCG<br>TAGTAGTCAT TGGGCATAGC  |
|   |  |  | AGTCTGGAAA<br>TCAGACCTTT  | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeII<br>CGAAGCGCTG<br>GCTTCGCGAC     |   |
|   | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>fnu4HI<br>thaI<br>fnuDII avaI fnu4H<br>bstVI sfaNI bbvI<br>ACGCGGCGA TCTCGGGCAG | GITAGCAGAA<br>Caatcgictt                                     | TGTTTCGTAA  | msel<br>TCTGTATTAA<br>AGACATAATT                       | scrfi<br>ncii<br>mspi nspCix<br>hpaii<br>cauii nlaiii<br>CC GGGCATGTTC<br>GG CCCGTACAAG |
|   | fnutHI<br>fnutHI<br>bbvI<br>CAGCAGCGC<br>GTCGTCGGCG  | bsrI<br>TGCCTTACTG<br>ACGGAATGAC                             | TCGGTTTCCG  | AACACCTACA<br>TTGTGGATGT                               | scrFI<br>ncii<br>mspi<br>hpaii<br>bsri cauli<br>TCCAGTAACC GG                           |
|   | 1 + + 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1  | 1541   | 1641  | 1741   | 1841  |

## F16.-10D

3.00

ŧ.

| sau961[M.haeIII-] haeIII asuI I nlaIII AACATGGCC GCTTTATCAG AAGCCAGACA TTAACGCTTC TGGAGAAACT CAACGAGCTG TTGTACCGGG CGAAATAGTC TTCGGTCTGT AATTGCGAAG ACCTCTTTGA GTTGCTCGAC | mspl[M.bamHI-] hpall bspMII accili sau3AI mbol[dam-] dpnI alwI xholI nlalv bstYI bamHI[M.mspI-] sspI mseI alwI alwI cGCAGGATCC GGAAATTGTA AAACGAATTT | III<br>CG AAATCGGCAA AATCCCTTAT AAATCAAAG AATAGACCGA GATAGGGTTG<br>GC TTTAGCCGTT TTAGGGAATA TTTAGTTTTC TTATCTGGCT CTATCCCAAC | sau961[M.haelil-] fi fr fr CAACGICAAA GGGCGAAAAA CCGTCTATCA GGGCTATGGC CCACTACGTG AG GTTGCAGTT CCCGCTTTT GGCAGATAGT CCCGATACCG GGTGATGCAC | hgiJII bsp1286 banII aluI nlaIV nlaIV TA AATCGGAACC CTAAAGGGAG CCCCCGATTT AGAGCTTGAC GGGGAAAGCC AT TTAGCCTTGG GATTTCCCTC GGGGCTAAA TCTCGAACTG CCCTTTCG |
|---|--|--|---|--|
| eI nla<br>AACAT<br>TTGTA  | CG ACCACGCTGA  | I haeIII<br>AC CAATAGGCCG<br>TG GTTATCCGGC   | plei<br>hinfi<br>GA ACGIGGACTC<br>CT IGCACCIGAG   | CG TAAAGCACTA  |
| AACCGCCC  | xmnI<br>hinfI<br>GAA TCGCTTCACG  | I<br>TC ATTTTTAAC<br>AG TAAAAAATTG   | msel<br>CA CTATTAAAGA<br>GT GATAATTTCT  | nlaIV<br>hgiCI<br>mnlI<br>taqI banI<br>TTTTGGGGT CGAGGTGCCG  |
| SA AACAGGAAAA<br>ST TTGTCCTTTT  | CATCTGT  | msel aluI<br>FTT AAATCAGCTC  | PleI<br>hinfI<br>AA CAAGAGTCCA<br>FT GTTCTCAGGT   |  |
| NI<br>I CAAGIGACCA<br>A GTICACIGGI  | G AACAGGCAGA   | I<br>AATTTTC<br>TTAAAAAC   | bsrI<br>AGTGTTGTTC CAGTTTGGAA<br>TCACAACAAG GTCAAACCTT  | C CTAATCAAGT   |
| sfaNI<br>mnli<br>ACGGAGGCAT C<br>TGCCTCCGTA G   | thai<br>fnuDii<br>bstUi<br>hgai foki<br>GACGCGGATG   | msel<br>thai<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>ATTCGCGTTA  |   | hphI<br>TAGCATCACC   |
| 1941  | 2041   | 2141   | 2241  | 2341   |

# FIG.—10E

| hha  |  | 1  |   |  |
|--|--|--|---|--|
| l thai<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hha<br>fnu4HI<br>CACACCGGC<br>GTGTGGGCGG | scrfI<br>mspI<br>ncil bsmaI<br>cauII<br>hpaII<br>CCCG GAGACGGTCA   | I.<br>I<br>AGTCACGTAG<br>TCAGTGCATC  | INI<br>TGCGTAAGGA<br>ACGCATTCCT                         | CAAAGGCGGT<br>GTTTCCGCCA                               |
| al<br>uDII<br>FI<br>I<br>GCGTAACCAC<br>GCCATTGGTG                    | scrE<br>fnu4HI msp<br>bbvI nciI<br>III aluI hpa<br>GCAGCTCCCG  | fnu4HI<br>bbvI tthillI<br>aI nlaIII<br>GCA GCCATGACCC A                    | sfani<br>ACCGCACAGA TGCGTAAGGA<br>TGGCGTGTCT ACGCATTCCT | aluI<br>TCAGCTCACT<br>AGTCGAGTGA                       |
| tha. full birl hinp: full full full bbvI GTCACGCTGC GC               | fr<br>bb<br>nspcir<br>hphi mnli<br>GGTGAAACC TCTGACACAT GC   | hi<br>hh<br>TCGGGGC<br>AGCCCCG   | : GGTGTGAAAT<br>: CCACACTITA                            | fnu4HI<br>4HI<br>I<br>GCG GCGAGCGGTA<br>CGC CGCTCGCCAT |
| AAGTGTAGCG   |  | TTGGCGGGTG   | hgiai<br>bsp1286<br>apali ndei<br>kGIG CACCATAIGC       | fnu<br>bbv<br>TTCGCT<br>AAGCCGA                        |
| hinPI<br>hhai<br>haeii<br>GGGCGCIGGC                                 | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>inPI<br>inPI<br>tuI<br>tUI[M.hhaI-]<br>haI<br>haI<br>hGGGGTT CGGTGATGAC<br>GCGCAAA GCCACTACTG  | hgaI<br>thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>inPI<br>haI<br>CGCG TCAGCGGGTG | ddeI<br>LI<br>ACTGAGI<br>TGACTCJ                        | hinPI<br>14HI<br>ri<br>hhaI<br>G GGCTCGGTCG            |
| hinPI<br>hhai<br>haeii<br>GCGGCGCTA                                  | the first part of the part of  | h<br>TCAGGG<br>AGTCCC  | AGCAGATI<br>TCGTCTAA                                    | fnu<br>plei bbv<br>hinfi<br>TGACTCGCT<br>ACTGAGCGA     |
| AGCGAAAGGA<br>TCGCTTTCCT   | sau3AI<br>mboI[da<br>dpnI<br>alwi<br>xhoII<br>nlail<br>batiII<br>bamHI[M.<br>pI[M.bamH<br>alwi<br>hhaI-]<br>ali<br>GGATCCTG  | GACAAGCCCG   | sfaNI<br>fnu4HI<br>GCGGCATCAG                           | mnli<br>CCTCGCTCAC                                     |
| mboli<br>AAGGGAAGAA<br>TTCCCTTCTT                                    | saudabolashin saudabolashin sholashin sholashi | scrfi<br>ncii<br>mspi<br>hpali<br>INI<br>cauli<br>GCCGGAGCA                | mseI<br>GCTTAACTAT<br>CGAATTGATA                        | eari<br>II<br>II mboli<br>C TCTTCCGCTT                 |
| GCGAGAAAGG<br>CGCTCTTTCC   | mseI fnu4HI<br>hinPI hinPI<br>hhaI hhaI<br>GCGCTACA  | sfaNI<br>foki<br>r GTAAGCGGAT G  | bsrI<br>accI<br>A GTGTATACTG                            | hin<br>hha<br>ani haei<br>CATCAGGCG<br>GTAGTCCGC       |
| GGCGAACGTG   |  | aluI<br>CAGCTTGTCT<br>GTCGAACAGA   | CGATAGCGGA<br>GCTATCGCCT                                | GAAAATACC<br>CTTTTATGG                                 |
| 2441   | 2541   | 2641   | 2741  | 2841   |

Ŀ

18/55

| thal<br>fnubli<br>bstUl<br>fnu4HI<br>haelll<br>GGCCGC GTTGCTGGCG  | scrFI[dcm-] ecoRII bstNI ATAC CAGGGTTTC TATG GTCCGCAAG | hinPI<br>hhai<br>haeIi<br>GGCGC TITCTCAIAG<br>CCGCG AAAGAGIAIC | hinPI<br>hhai<br>4HI mspi<br>I hpali<br>GCGC CTTATCCGGI<br>CGCG GAATAGGCCA | FGTA GGCGGTGCTA<br>ACAT CCGCCACGAT                    | GGAA AAAGAGTIGG<br>SCTT TTTCTCAACC              | sau3AI mbol[dam-] mbol[dam-] dpnI dpnI alwI holi xholi bstYI lwI mboll[dam-] GATCTCA AGAAGATCCT CTAGAGT TCTTCTAGGA |
|---|--|--|--|---|---|--|
| h<br>AAAAG<br>TTTTC   | s.<br>es.<br>b.<br>T ATAAAGATAC.                       | h<br>AGCGTG<br>TCGCAC  | fnu<br>bbv<br>ACCGCT<br>TGGCGA   | mnlI<br>C GAGGTATGTA<br>G CTCCATACAT                  | T ACCTTCGGAA<br>A TGGAAGCCTT                    | TA<br>TAG<br>TICO  |
| scrfi[dcm-] ecorii bstni elii I nlalv CC AGGAACCGTA GG TCCTTGGCAT | CGACAGGACT<br>GGTGTCCTGA                               | CCCTTCGGGA   | GTTCAGCCCG   | TTAGCAGAGC  | bsrI<br>GAAGCCAGTT<br>CTTCGGTCAA                | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI]<br>GG GGGAGAAAA<br>GC GCGTCTTTT                                   |
| I<br>hae<br>GCAAAAGG<br>CGTTTTCC                                  | I<br>G TGGCGAAACC<br>C ACCGCTTTGG                      | CCGCCTTTCT<br>GGCGGAAAGA                                       | 86<br>CGAACCCCC<br>GCTTGGGGGG  | I<br>GGTAACAGGA<br>. CCATTGTCCT                       | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>GCGCTCTGCT<br>CGCGAGACGA       | HI<br>C<br>GCAGATTA<br>CGTCTAAT  |
| haeIII<br>haeI<br>GCAAAAGGCCA<br>CGTTTICCGGT                      | mnli<br>AAGTCAGAGG<br>TTCAGICTCC                       | pi<br>aii<br>GGATACCTGT<br>CCTATGGACA                          | hgiai<br>bsp1286<br>apali<br>GCTGTGTGCA C                                  | fnu4HI<br>bbvI alwNI<br>bbvI bsrI<br>GC AGCACCACT     | TTTGGTATCT<br>AAACCATAGA                        | TTTGCAA<br>AAACGTT   |
| nlaIII<br>nspCIX<br>AACATGTGAG                                    | hgal<br>taqi<br>ATCGACGCTC<br>TAGCTGCGAG               | mspi<br>GrudHI hpali<br>GCCCTTACC GGA<br>CGGCGAATGG CCT        | aluI<br>TCCAAGCTGG<br>AGGTTCGACC   | fn<br>bbr<br>bsrI<br>CGCCACTGGC<br>GCGGTGACCG         | AAGGACAGTA<br>TTCCTGTCAT                        | GGTTTTTG<br>CCAAAAAAC<br>FIG.  |
| . CGCAGGAAAG<br>GCGTCCTTTC  | sfani<br>G Catcacaaaa<br>C Gtagtgttt                   | TTCCGACCCT   | GGTCGTTCGC   | CACGACTTAT<br>GTGCTGAATA                              | GCTACACTAG                                      | TGGTAGCGGT   |
| CAGGGGATAA<br>GTCCCCTATT  | CCCTGACGA  | hinPI<br>II mnlI hhaI<br>CTCCCTCGTG CGCTCTCCTG                 | GTTCGGTGTA<br>CAAGCCACAT   | mspi<br>hpali<br>scrfi<br>ncil<br>cauli<br>CCCGGTAAGA | haeili<br>aei<br>GG CCTAACTACG<br>CC GGATTGATGC | AAACCACCGC<br>TTTGGTGGCG   |
| hinfI<br>TCCACAGAAT<br>AGGIGTCTTA                                 | nlaIÿ<br>GGCTCCGCCC<br>CCGAGGCGGG                      | m-] huI mnlI h CTCCTCGTG GAGGAGCAC                             | ddeI<br>AGGIATCTCA<br>TCCATAGAGT   | pleI<br>hinfI<br>TTGAGTCCAA                           | h<br>GAAGIGGT<br>CTTCACCA                       | mspI<br>hpaII<br>sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>aluI alwI<br>TAGCTCTTGA TCCGGCAAAC<br>ATCGAGAACT AGGCCGTTTG       |
| AATACGGTTA<br>TTATGCCAAT  | TTTTCCATA  | scrfi[dcm-] ecoRII bstNI aluI CCCCTGGAAG CT                    | CTCACGCTGT<br>GAGTGCGACA   | AACTATCGTC<br>TTGATAGCAG                              | CAGAGTTCTT<br>GTCTCAAGAA                        | sau3<br>mbol<br>dpnI<br>aluI alwI<br>TAGCTCTTGA TG   |
| 2941  | 3041   | 3141   | 3241   | 3341  | 3441  | 3541   |

|   |   |   | 19/55   | •   |   |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| ) sau3AI mboi[dam-] dpni alwi msei xhoii drai bstYi ahaiii TAGATCCTTT               | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-]<br>ddel dpnl<br>TCTCAGCGAT<br>AGAGTCGCTA | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>fstUI<br>saTGATACCG<br>ITACTATGGC                             | foki<br>mnli bsri<br>GCCTCCATCC<br>CGGAGGIAGG                                 | TGTCACGCTC<br>ACAGTGCGAG  | mnli<br>sau96I<br>avali<br>asul<br>CTTCGGTCCT<br>GAAGCCAGGA             |
| mboli[dam<br>sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-]<br>dpni<br>noII<br>stXI<br>lwI hphI<br>GATCTTCACC | nlaiv<br>hgici<br>bani<br>mnli<br>GAGGCACCTA                  | sau961(M.haeIII-<br>nlaIV<br>haeIII £nu4HI<br>asul bsrI bbvI<br>GGCC CCAGIGCIGC | C AACTITATCC<br>G TIGAAATAGG  | pst[[M.Hl-]<br>nu4HI sfaNI<br>bvI sfaNI<br>CTGCA GGCATCGIGG<br>GACGT CCGTAGCACC | aluI<br>G CGGTTAGCTC<br>C GCCAATCGAG                                    |
| TATCAAAAA<br>ATAGTTTTT  | mseI<br>G CTTAATCAGT<br>C GAATTAGTCA                          | CCATCT  | :-] sau96I<br>avaII<br>asuI<br>AA GTGGTCCTGC                                  | f<br>b<br>CATTG<br>GTAAC  | :<br>G TGCAAAAAG<br>KC ACGTTTTTTC                                       |
| nlaIII<br>bspHI<br>G GTCATGAGAT   | A GITACCAAIG  | mnli<br>GG GGAGGGCTTA<br>GC CCTCCCGAAT  | haeIII<br>sau96[[M.haeIII-]<br>asuI hinPI<br>aeIII-] hhaI<br>GGGCC GAGCGCAGAA | PI<br>I<br>CA ACGTTGTTGC<br>GT TGCAACAGG  | sau3AI<br>mboi[dam-]<br>dpni<br>alwi<br>nlii nlaiii<br>rGATC CCCCATGTTG |
| msel<br>TTA AGGGATTTTG<br>AAT TCCCTAAAAC  | CT TGGTCTGACA<br>GA ACCAGACTGT                                | AA CTACGATACG<br>TT GATGCTATGC  | spi<br>paii<br>Ii[M.h<br>CGGAA<br>GCCTT                                       | hinPI<br>hhai<br>I msti<br>fspi<br>AT AGTTTGCGCA                                | nla<br>TTACA:<br>AATGT2   |
| ACTCACG   | TA TGAGTAAACT<br>AT ACTCATTIGA                                | STC GTGTAGATAA<br>CAG CACATCTATT  |   | msel<br>bsri<br>ITC GCCAGTTAAT  | saujai<br>mboi[dam-]<br>IV dpni<br>TTCCCAACGA TCAAGGCGAG                |
|   | CT AAAGTATATA<br>GA TITCAIATAT                                | pleI<br>hinfI<br>STG ACTCCCGTC  | ITA TCAGCAATAA<br>AAT AGTCGITAIT  | AG TAAGTAGTTC   |   |
| ddeI<br>hgaI<br>rc rGACGCTCAG   | msei<br>drai<br>ahaiii<br>TTT AAATCAATCT                      | P<br>CCA TAGTIGCCIG   | oi<br>III<br>Ilaiv<br>GC TCCAGATTTA<br>CG AGGTCTAAAT                          | scrFI ncii mspi hpaii cauli alui cCGG GAAGCTAGAG                                | h<br>h<br>aluI<br>TCAGCICC<br>AGTCGAGG                                  |
| am-]<br>TT CTACGGGGTC<br>AA GATGCCCCAG  | ATGAAGT<br>TACTTCA  | foki<br>TT CGTICAICCA<br>AA GCAAGTAGGT  | mspi<br>hpaii<br>hphi nlaiv<br>AC GCTCACCGGC T                                | TTGTTC  | GT ATGGCTTCAT<br>CA TACCGAAGTA  |
| sau3AI<br>mboI{dam-]<br>dpnI<br>1641 TTGATCTTT C                                    | mseI<br>3741 TAAATTAAAA<br>ATTTAATTTT                         | 3841 CTGTCTATTT<br>GACAGATAAA   | bsmal<br>19-11 CGAGACCCAC<br>GCTCTGGGTG                                       | mseI<br>aseI<br>16:1 AGICTATTAA<br>TCAGATAATT                                   | 4141 GTCGTTTGGT<br>CAGCAAACCA   |
| 36  | 37  | 3.8   | 3 9   | <u> </u>  |   |

# FIG.—10H

À.

ĩ

| 21/-  |  |
|-------|--|
| 20/55 |  |

|   |  | / -   |  |
|---|--|---|--|
| fouthi<br>dam-) haeili haeili eaei<br>cfri cfri nlaili bbvi<br>ttg tcagaagtaa gttggccgca gtgttatcac tcatggttat ggcagcactg cataattcic ttactgtcat gccatccgta agatgctttt | acyl mspl mspl hhar hhar hhar hhar scrip hindil tsal ddel fnu4HI crcrgactgactga cgcgccaraca cgcgccaca cccarcatgagatata cacatacaca cccarcatata cacatatata cacatacaca cgcgcccaa cgcgcccacacacacacacacaca | bsrI sau3AI mbol[dam-] dpul draI hgiAI ahaIII bsp1286 xmnI mbolI TAGCAGAACT TTAAAAGTGC TCATCAATGG AAAACGTTCT TCGGGGGGAA AACTCTCAAG GATCTTACG CTGTTGAAAGCTA GATAGGTGA AATTTTCACG AGTAGTAAA AGCCCACT TTGAGAGTTC CTAGAATGGC GACAACTCTA GGTCAAGCTA CATTGGGTGA | mboII[dam-] sau3AI sau3AI sau3AI sebol[dam-] dpnI sfaNI hphI hphI ccc Actionate Actionatic Actionation Color |
| sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>pvuI<br>CCGATCGTTG TC   | hphi<br>bsri<br>CTGTGACTGG TG?<br>GACACTGACC ACT   | dr<br>TAGCAGAACT<br>ATCGTCTTGA  | hgiai<br>bap1286<br>apali<br>CGTGCACCCA A  |
| 4241  |  | ~<br>주<br>구<br>구  | 4541   |

bspHI earl sspI sspI estI sspI bsmaI bsmaI bsmaI benaI cacggaaatg ttgractc tttttcaata ttattgaact tatctcttc tttttcaata trattgaact tatctatta aatgtatta tratttc tattactcc cattactcc cattactcc tatcactattc atcatatac ttaccataat

nlaIII

```
CATTAACCTA TAAAAATAGG GTAATTGGAT ATTTTTATCC
                                                                                                                                                                                                                      find in thair particects and controlled and in the period controlled and in the period controlled and period controlled c
                                                                                                                                                                      ahaII
hinPI
                                                                                       hhaI
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                TCTTCAA
AGAAGTT
                                                                                                                                                                              thaI
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   sau961[M.haeIII-]
haeIII
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        4841 CGTATCACGA GGCCCTTTCG
GCATAGTGCT CCGGGAAAGC
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         eco01091
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                mnli
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            GARARTARA
CTITITATIT
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      :Length: 4867
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            4741
```

# F16.-10J

y ....

```
2540[M.hhaI-]
3939
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           204 207 697 849 940 1002 1017 1033 1236 1245 1324 1443 1446 1453 1467 1596 1599 1722 1803 2516 2538 2552 2621 2718 2771 2887 2905 2908 3026 3181 3324 3389 3392 3598 3926 4115 4265 4292 4387 4616 211 647 855 1271 1281 1426 1452 1574 1671 2043 2144 2520 2540 2564 2582 2584 2687 3028 3609 3939 4432 4764 2518 703 1122 1143 1718 1807 1885 2046 2657 3855 4036 4323 1491 4095 255 1481 2995 3006 3458 153 1491 2995 3006 3458 153 767 1242 1681 1764 2484 2492 2856 3226 291 505 556 1183 1298 1482 1986 2186 2328 2996 3007 3025 3459 3917 3997 4264 4851
                                                                                                                                                           4039 4082 4346
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              1180 1295 1521 1849 2627 2662 3361 4057 4408
290 1481 4263
625
57 473 619 734 1618 1780 2792 3257 3666 3832 4372 4798
139 817 868 1498 1705 2106 2572 3549 3624 3635 3643 3721 3733 3838 4179 4197
4243 4501 4518 4554
2332
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     2144 2520[M.hhaI-] 3028 3609[M.hhaI-]
                                                                                                                                                          3921
                                                                               4542
                                                                                                                                                          3515
                                                                               4457
                                                                                                                                                                                              541 757 1140 1479 3009 3130 3143
211[M.hhaI-] 647 855 1271 1281 1426 1452 1574 1671 2043 2564[M.hhaI-] 2584[M.hhaI-] 2584[M.hhaI-] 2687[M.hhaI-] 750 816 867 1704 2105 2571 3623 3634 3720 3732 4500 4517
                                                                                                                                                          2757 3385 3398
                                     182 455 1390
295 977 2631 3942 4707
504[M.haeIII-] 677[M.aluI-] 719 1502 2408 2798 3296
3702 4710 4815
                                                                                                                                                       2250 2729
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              541 757 1140 1479 3009 3130 3143
1195
                                                                                                                         1701 2108 2568
706 860 1220 1547 1818 1842
4521
778
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     801 1475[dcm-] 1517 4850
 3989[M.haeIII-]
867
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         290
551 2860 4664
733
793
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        290 1481 4263
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        hatul(CCAMMNNTGG):
batul(RGATCY):
haubil(CCTMAGG):
faull(CCSGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     econi(CCINNNNAGG):
bgli(GCCNNNNGGC):
bgli(AGATCT):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   draI(IITAAA):
draIII(CACNNNGTG):
                                                     honal(GTCTC):
hopl286(GDGCHC):
bapH1(TCAIGA):
hopM1(ACCTGC):
bapH1(TCGGA):
bar1(ACTGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                ecollI(CCINAGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                            batal(TICGAA):
batal(CCMCG):
batal(GCMCG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        ecori(GAATTC):
ecori(CCWGG):
ecor(GATATC):
inu4HI(GCWGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  c: r(YGGCR):
c: al(AICGAI):
ddel(CINAG):
dpnl(GAIC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 fapi(TGCGCA):
haei(WGGCCA):
haeii(RGCGCY):
haeii(GGCC):
                                     bant(GAATGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       eael(YGGCCR):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            eagl (CGCCCG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            enri(CTCTTC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            finabil (CGCG)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               fokI(GGATG):
```

# FIG.—10K

```
623[M.tagl-] 628[N.tagl-] 776[M.tagl-] 1341[M.hphl-] 1562[M.hphl-] 2068 2264
2286 2882 2957 3353 3870
1171 1180 1295 1321 1522 1702 1849 2109 2439 2569 2628 2662 3189 3336 3362 3552
3956 3990 4057 4167 4409
380 1136 1344 1565 2346 2592 2601 3726 3953 4349 4575 4590
409 514 551 744 842 870[dam-] 1638 2465 2861 3632[dam-] 3723[dam-] 4478 4556[dam-]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        243 4501 4518 4554
48 163 241 372 378 554 606 610 639 650 682 736 771 809 835 1013 1125 1185 1265
303 1330 1516 1830 1888 1944 2372 2579 2609 2871 3097 3154 3421 3821 3902 4032
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    19 257 324 1044 1066 1757 1979 2011 2125 2136 2148 2159 2176 2274 2545 2763 1688 3740 3745 3759 3812 4047 4086 4451 4823 1740 3745 1321 1522 1702 1849 2109[M.bamHI-] 2439 2569[M.bamHI-] 2628 2662 1789 3336 3362 3552 3956 3990 4057 4167 4409
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             665 4861
39 817 868 1498 1705 2106 2572 3549 3624 3635 3643 3721 3733 3838 4179 4197
                                                                                          2541
4765
2541
4765
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       23[M.alur-] 1239
0 964 1288 1495 1629 1854 1918 1983 2618 2723 2983 3703 4194 4204 4282
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                04 767 816 1086 1129 1291 1326 1361 1475 1518 1797 2105 2374 2395 2407 012 3051 3823 3917 3958 4169 4759
                                                                                          2519
4433
4433
4433
                                                                                            2493
4096
2493
4096
                                                                                          2485
4003
2485
4003
                                                                                            1682 1765
3501 3610
1682 1765
3501 3610
                                                                                             1492
3327
1492
3327
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         180 1295 1521 1849 2627 2662 3361 4057 4408
917 1277 1427 2041 2565 2688 3084 3662 4412 677 [M.aluI-] 1502 2798 3296 4457 4542 767 1086 1129 1326 2374 3823 504 677 719 2408 1111 1243 1394 1456 1495 2563 2583 2686 2716 2857 2890 3160 3227 3327 112 154 210 768 988 1111 1243 1394 1456 1495 112 154 210 768 988 1111 1243 1394 1456 1495 2563 2583 2686 2716 2857 2890 3160 3227 3327 2563 2583 2686 2716 2857 2890 3160 3227 3327
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        14 1352 1401
2264 2286 2882 3353 3870
801 1475 1517
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      87 1393 1491 4095
                                                                                                                                                                                477[M.taqI-] 4414
477 4414
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          4116[M.H1-
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            1853 2617 2982
716
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 711 4816
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              320 2438
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            nspCix(RCATGY):
paeR7I(CTCGAG):
pflMI(CCANNNNTGG):
pleI(GAGTC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      mior [dam-] (GATC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           h:ndIII(AAGCII):
h:nfI(GANIC):
                                                                                                                                                                                  hincII(GTYRAC):
hindII(GTYRAC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          metil(CCTNAGG):
nael(GCCGC):
narl(GCCGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  PPUMI (RGGWCCY):
                                                   hgici(GGYRCC):
hgiJII(GRGCYC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        hph I (GGTGA):
wbo I I (GAAGA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       nlaIV(GGNNCC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     nruI(TCGCGA):
nsiI(ATGCAT):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            ostI(CTGCAG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          ncil(CCSGG):
ndel(CATATG):
nhel(GCTAGC):
                                                                                                                                          haner (GCGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               : (5000) IJ with
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     nsel(TTäh):
                                                                                             hhaI(GCCC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    mnlI(CCIC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             map I (CCCC)
```

| 4242<br>270 1018[M.H1-]<br>159 342 787 1174 2789 4354<br>677<br>854<br>477<br>139 817 868 1498 1705 2106 2572 3549 3624 3635 3643 3721 3733 3838 4179 4197<br>4243 4501 4518 4554<br>504[M.haeIII-] 505[M.haeIII-] 1297[M.haeIII-] 1476[dcm-] | 1218<br>1218<br>12318<br>12318<br>1318<br>1318<br>1318<br>131                 | 338<br>2127<br>677<br>677<br>555<br>567<br>878<br>2111<br>2687                   | 968 27<br>368<br>716<br>816 86<br>290<br>623 20<br>623 20<br>ACGCGTACC),   |
|---|---|--|--|
| prul(CGATCG): prull(CAGCTG): rsal(GTAC): sacl(GAGCTC): sacl(GCGCGG): rall(GTCGAC): sau3Al(GATC): sau3Al(GATC):  | final(AGTACT): scrFI(CCSGG): scrFI(dcm-1(CCWGG): final(GCATC): snaBl(TACGTA): | sper(Actadr): sspl(AATATT): sstl(GAGCTC): stll(AGCCT): styl(CCWAGG): taql(TCGA): | rhhlll(GACNEGGE): xhal(TCTGA): xhol(CTGGA): xhol(GGGCG): xmall(GGGCG): xmall(GAANNNTIC): not found: afll(CTTAAG), asp7; kpnl(GGTACC), xmal(G |

# FIG.-IOM

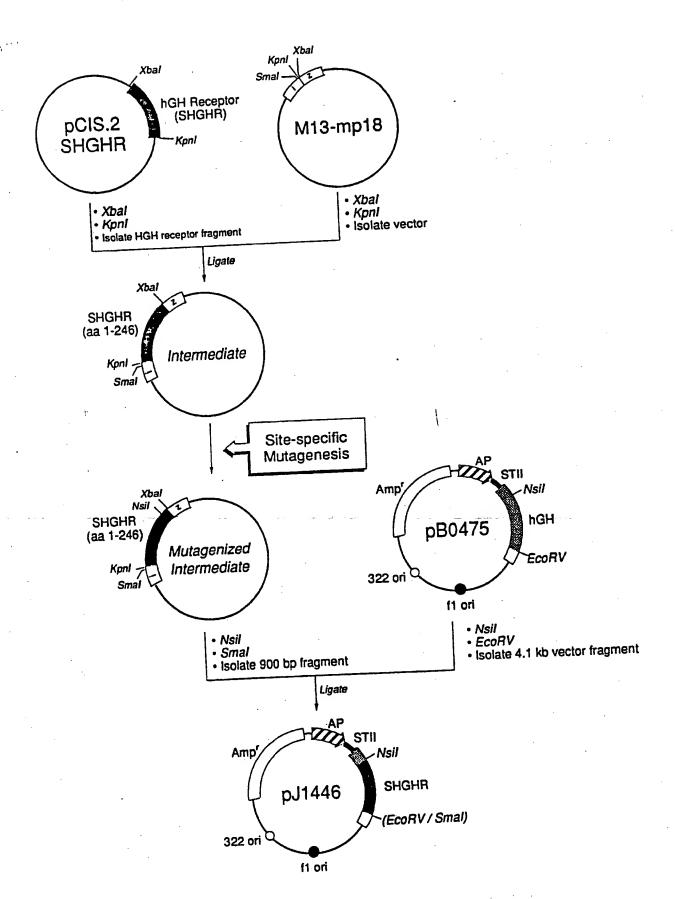


FIG.-II
SUBSTITUTE SHEET

| ATGC                                       | ATAC<br>PATG  | haeili<br>aiii<br>gi<br>ei<br>ri bsmai<br>cGCCGAGACT   | AAA<br>TTT<br>Lys                                     | eIII<br>GCC<br>CGG                           | CCT<br>GGA<br>Pro  |
|--|---|--|---|--|--|
| ACTGCAATGC<br>TGACGTTACG                   | ACGACGATAC<br>TGCTGCTATG  | IIII<br>I DSI  |   | m w H  |  |
| ACT  | **  | F 6 6 44   | ATG<br>TAC<br>Met                                     | E000   | nlaIV<br>G GAG<br>C CTC  |
| GTC  | bsmI<br>AGCATTCCTG<br>TCGTAAGGAC                                  | XZ<br>es<br>es<br>AAGTTGTCAC<br>TTCAACAGTG   | Ħ   | AGT<br>TCA                                   | er<br>HH   |
| GATTATCGTC<br>CTAATAGCAG                   | bsmI<br>AGCATTCCTG<br>TCGTAAGGAC                                  | TTG  | ohi<br>Gegatete<br>Caceaaaa                           | GGA  | HHEO   |
|  |   | · -  | Phi<br>Gro<br>CAC                                     | TCT<br>AGA<br>Ser                            | mboli<br>TCT T<br>AGA A  |
| aluI<br>hindIII<br>I<br>AAGCTTTGGA         | sfaNI<br>GCCCGATGCC<br>CGGGCTACGG                                 | aluI<br>uII<br>AGCTGTCATA<br>TCGACAGTAT  | hphi<br>mnli mnli<br>AGAGGTTGAG GTG<br>TCTCCAACTC CAG | TTT<br>AAA<br>Phe                            | AAT<br>TTA<br>Asn  |
| alui<br>hindiii<br>I<br>AAGCTTT<br>TTCGAAA | sf.<br>Sccar  | LI<br>CTGT   | mnli<br>GAGGT   | nsil<br>avalil<br>AT GCA<br>TA CGT<br>Yr Ala | ACA<br>TGT<br>Thr  |
| O)   |   | aluI<br>vulI<br>AGCT   | ₩   | nsii<br>avai<br>TAT G<br>ATA C               | AAG<br>TIC<br>Lys  |
| ms<br>GTTGTTATTT<br>CAACAATAAA             | I mnli<br>ACGAGGTAAA<br>TGCTCCATTT                                | alu]<br>pvuII<br>rcrrrcaac AGC?<br>AGAAAGTTG TCG2  | xbaI<br>AAGGGTATCT<br>TTCCCATAGA                      | GCC<br>CGG                                   | II<br>cm-]<br>m-]<br>CTA<br>GAT<br>Leu   |
| TGTT                                       | mnli<br>gagg  | TTTT<br>AAAA   | GGGT  | AAT<br>TTA<br>Asn                            | haeIII<br>stul[dcm-<br>haeI<br>rFI[dcm-]<br>oRII<br>tNI<br>tNI<br>T CCG GAT<br>o Gly Leu |
|  | ert.  |  |   | ACA<br>IGI<br>Ihr                            | haeili<br>stul[dcm<br>haei<br>scrfi[dcm-<br>ecoRii<br>bstNi<br>CCA GGC CT<br>GGT CCG GA  |
| ddei                                       | GACORE  | mseI<br>STTAA  | STAA  | GCT Z  | ra<br>sn   |
| ddei<br>ddei<br>TCATTGCTGA<br>AGTAACGACT   | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeII rs:<br>GGGGGGCTGT<br>CCCCGCGACA            | msel<br>AAAAAGTTAA<br>TTTTTCAATT   | TTCACGTAAA<br>AAGTGCATTT                              | ATT C<br>TAA C                               | msel<br>GTT AV   |
|  | <b>H</b>  |  |   | TCT AGA 1                                    | AGT C  |
| AAAT                                       | _ 4.5   | TCAC   | CGA   | TTT 1<br>AAA 1<br>Phe 5                      | CAA Z  |
| nlaiii<br>C ATGAAAAATC<br>G TACTTTTTAG     | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>bcll[dam-] mnll<br>TGA TCAGGTAGAG | mnlI<br>CCTCGTCAGT<br>GGAGCAGTCA   | rsal<br>Agtacgcaag<br>Tcatgcgttc                      | GTT 1<br>CAA 1<br>Val E                      | CTG CGAC CLeu C  |
|  | 3067  | HH   | <b>-</b>  | TTC (AAG (Phe )                              |  |
| nl<br>aaatacagac<br>tttatgtctg             | sar<br>dbo<br>bcl<br>GGTTGATTGA<br>CCAACTAACT                     | fok:<br>sfan:<br>ATTGAAGCAT<br>TAACTTCGTA  | SPE.<br>RITIGIAACI<br>IAAACAIIGA                      | ATG 1<br>TAC 2<br>Met F                      | - d. d. D  |
| AAAT<br>TTTA                               | GGTT  | ATTG   | Atet<br>Tarr  | GA   | scrFI [ ecoRII b bstNI CCC TGG GGG ACC   |
| AGG  | AGC   | GTT  | TGT   | sfaNI<br>GCA T<br>CGT A                      | ଳ ବ ଅ ଖ  |
| TTGGATAAGG<br>AACCTATTCC                   | GACCAACAGC  | thaI<br>II<br>InuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>.nPI snaBI<br>cGCGATTACG TAAAGAAGIT<br>GCGCTAATGC ATTTCTTCAA | msel<br>TTTTTAATGT<br>AAAAATTACA                      | S<br>CTT G<br>GAA C<br>Leu A                 | hgial<br>bsp1286<br>AGA GCA<br>TCT CGT   |
|  |   | aI-]<br>I<br>TAA   |   |  | I<br>AGC A<br>TCG T  |
| MI<br>TACT<br>ATGA                         | AAAT<br>TTTA  | M.hha<br>snaBI<br>TACG<br>ATGC   | TTAT<br>AATA  | mboII<br>TTT CTT<br>AAA GAA<br>Phe Leu       | ddel<br>CTT A<br>GAA T<br>Leu S  |
| Pflmi<br>TCTCCATACT<br>AGAGGTATGA          | hinPI<br>hhai<br>GGCGCAAAAT<br>CCGCGTTTTA                         | thai<br>I<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhai-<br>nPI snaBi<br>al snaBi<br>CGCGATTACG TA                         | TTGTTTTAT<br>AACAAAAATA                               | GCA T<br>CGT A                               | ATC G<br>TAG G<br>Ile L  |
|  |   |  |   | ATC GO<br>TAG CO                             |  |
| TTG  | VATA:   | fnu4HI<br>bbvi f<br>fnu4Hi b<br>bbvi hin<br>luI hha<br>GCIGCIG C                                       | ເວຍວ<br>ເວຍວ  |  |  |
| ecori<br>Gaattcaact<br>Cttaagitga          | TTCGCAATAT<br>PAGCGTTATA  | fnu4h<br>bbvI<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI hi<br>aluI hi<br>GGAGCIGCTG  | TATAGTCGCT<br>ATATCAGCGA                              |  |  |
| ្ន<br>ប្រិស្តិ                             |   |  | 3 1   | 5 AAG<br>TTC                                 | 6 aca<br>Igi<br>7 Ihr  |
|  | 101   | 201  | 301   | 395<br>-21                                   | 476  |
|  |   |  |   |  |  |

|   | styI<br>avrII<br>AG AAC<br>TC TTG<br>Ys Asn  |  |   |   |   |   |   |
|---|--|--|---|---|---|---|---|
|   | AAC<br>ABC<br>ABC<br>ABD<br>ABD  | GTT.<br>CAA<br>Val   | AAT<br>TTA<br>Asn   | TTA<br>AAT<br>Leu   | foki<br>GGA<br>CCT<br>Gly               | ACA<br>TGT<br>Thr                                   |   |
|   | AAG<br>TTC<br>LYS  | HATATATA   | 3GC<br>TCG<br>Ser   | ECT<br>TGA<br>Thr   | AAA<br>TTT<br>Lys                       | ACA<br>TGT  |   |
|   | CA   | GAT<br>CTA<br>ASP  | ACT<br>TGA  | I<br>IGG<br>ACC<br>Irp  | CAG<br>GTC<br>Gln                       | TTG   |   |
|   |  | CCT  | TA<br>eu  | bsrI<br>AAC TGG<br>TTG ACC  | ATT<br>TAA<br>Ile                       | ATA<br>TAT  |   |
|   | rse<br>nlaIII<br>CAT GGT<br>GTA CCA  | TGC (ACG (CYS)   | alui<br>AAG Ç<br>TTC G<br>LYS L   | () () ។   | GAT<br>CTA<br>ASP                       | CCT<br>GGA<br>Pro                                   |   |
|   | CET CET COURT  | bsmI<br>GAA<br>Glu   | ATC<br>TAG  | mnli<br>GCC CT(<br>CGG GA(  | GCA<br>CGT<br>Ala                       | sau96I<br>nlaIv<br>avaII<br>asuI<br>G GAC<br>NC CTG |   |
|   | GTT C<br>CAA G<br>Val H  | AAA C<br>TTT C<br>Lys C  | TGT ACA   | ATT<br>TAA<br>Ile   | AAT<br>TTA<br>Asn                       | sa<br>av<br>av<br>av<br>ATG<br>TAC<br>Net           |   |
|   | mnli<br>GAG G<br>CTC C   | TGG 7  | TAT<br>ATA<br>TYF   | ပ္ပုဖ္ ၀  | CGC<br>GCG<br>Arg                       | ATG<br>TAC<br>Met                                   |   |
|   | GAT GA<br>CTA CT<br>ASP G  | GAA 1<br>CTT ?<br>Glu 1  | CCT 1<br>GGA 7<br>Pro 1   | AI<br>[dam-<br>CCA (GGT (   | CCA                                     | AAA<br>TTT<br>Lys                                   |   |
|   | ACA GI<br>TGT CI   | CAA C<br>GIT C   | ATA (TAT (Ile i   | sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>alwI<br>xhoII<br>bstYI<br>Zh GAT CCA CC | GCA<br>CGT<br>Ala                       | TGG<br>ACC<br>Trp                                   |   |
|   | 825<br>825<br>825<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>835<br>83 |  | rgg 7   | xhe<br>bst<br>CCA C   | GAA                                     | AAA<br>TTT<br>LYS                                   |   |
|   | bsri<br>CAC TGG<br>GTG,ACC<br>His Trp  | plei<br>hinfi<br>rgg ACT<br>ACC rgA<br>Trp Thr                             | ATC TAGE  | CAA GGIn  | TGG<br>ACC<br>Trp                       | ACT   |   |
|   | 111<br>30 00<br>78 60 01   | GAA 1<br>CTT 2<br>Glu 1  | r<br>rcc z<br>AGG :<br>Ser :<br>265   | GTG CAC Val   | AGA<br>TCT<br>Arg                       | GAA   | ( |
|   | nlaiii<br>TCA TGC<br>AGT ACG<br>Ser Cys  | CAA<br>GTT<br>Gln  | mnlI<br>ACC TCC<br>TGG AGG<br>Thr Ser   | ATA   | GTG<br>CAC<br>Val                       | AAT<br>TTA<br>Asn                                   |   |
|   | TTT<br>AAA A<br>Phe S  | ACT<br>TGA<br>Thr  | PTT<br>Phe<br>26:   | GAA   | CAA<br>GTT<br>Gln                       | GTA   | ( |
|   | H S H  | AAC<br>TTG   | ឧក្ខារ ទី   | TA  | TAG<br>TAG<br>TIG                       | GAA<br>CTT<br>Glu                                   |   |
|   | bsmal<br>GAG A(<br>CTC T(<br>Glu T   | AGG<br>TCC<br>Arg  | TCA<br>AGT<br>Ser<br>fer  | GTT<br>CAA<br>Val   | ecoRV<br>GAT AT<br>CTA TI<br>ASP I      | AAA<br>TTT<br>LYS                                   |   |
|   | CGA GCT CGA GARG   | AGA<br>TCT<br>Arg  | mseI<br>C TTT AAT TCA TC<br>G AAA TTA AGT AC<br>r Phe Asn Ser St<br>bases differ fi | TCT<br>AGA<br>Ser   | GCA<br>CGT<br>Fla                       | TAC<br>ATG<br>TYF                                   |   |
|   | GAG CCTC G   | ACC<br>TGG<br>Thr  | mse<br>TTT<br>AAA<br>Phe<br>ases  | TTC<br>AAG<br>Phe   | nlaiii<br>CAT GCA<br>GTA CGI<br>His Ala | CAA<br>GTT<br>Gln                                   |   |
|   | ddei<br>CCT G<br>GGA C   | TAT<br>ATA   | A H A A   | TGT   | hinfi<br>3G ATT<br>3C TAA<br>1Y Ile     | CTT   |   |
|   | hphi<br>TCA C<br>AGT C   | TTC<br>AAG<br>Phe  | TGT<br>CYS<br>irst  | AAG<br>TTC<br>Lys   | ១៥೪                                     | GAA<br>CTT<br>Glu                                   |   |
| • | CGT T<br>GCA A   | H<br>COTO<br>CAC<br>Leu  |   | GAA<br>CTT<br>Glu   | SET ACT FGA                             | TAT<br>ATA<br>TYT                                   |   |
|   | TGC O  | aluI<br>pvuII<br>CAG CTG<br>GTC GAC  | alul<br>Pvuli<br>AAC AGC<br>TTG TCG<br>Asn Ser<br>these f                           | foki<br>G GAT<br>C CTA  | msei<br>TTA 1<br>AAT 1<br>Leu 1         | GAG<br>CTC<br>Glu                                   |   |
|   | AAG T<br>TTC A   | ATA<br>TAT   | GAA   | fo<br>GTG<br>CAC<br>Val   | AGT<br>TCA<br>Ser                       | CTG   |   |
|   |  | ့ ၂၇% စ  | 666<br>675<br>614   | ACA<br>TGT<br>Thr   | CAC<br>CAG                              | GTT<br>CAA<br>Val                                   |   |
|   | dralli<br>hphl<br>TTC ACC<br>AAG TGG<br>Phe Thr  | sau96) anlaIv avaII avaII avaII co0109) CGGA CC                            | GCT CCGA C  | rsa:<br>GGT /<br>GCA 7  | TAC<br>TTG<br>nsr                       | t C G   |   |
|   | AAA T<br>TTT A<br>Lys P  | PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP<br>PP | TCT G<br>AGA C<br>Ser A   | GGT CCA CCA COLY  | CTG A<br>GAC 7<br>Leu 7                 | foki<br>TGG AC<br>Trp M                             |   |
|   | 34   | 38   | 61<br>88  | 800 G   | 881 C                                   | 962 1<br>169 1                                      |   |
|   | ເດ   | 9  | 7   | w - r   | ~ ~                                     | <b>3</b> , 7  |   |

| AAC TCT GGE EAT TAT<br>TTG AGE CCT TTA ATA<br>ASN SEE GLY ESN TYE                       | haeili<br>xmaili<br>eagi<br>eagi<br>eaci<br>cfri<br>noti<br>fnu4HI<br>AAG ATC CG<br>AAG ATC CC | bsmI<br>TTTCACTGC ATTCTAGTTG<br>AAAAGTGACG TAAGATCAAC                                  | fnu4HI<br>nheI hinPI<br>fnu4HI hhaI<br>bbvI haeII<br>CGTGCTGCTA GCGCCGCCT                         |
|---|--|--|---|
| am-) AAA CAA CGA TTT GTT GCT LYS Gln Arg  | mboli<br>GAA GAA GAT<br>CTT CTA<br>Glu Glu Asp   | A TAAAGCATTI<br>F ATTTCGTAAA   | .I<br>GTCACTATGG  |
| sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-dpnI<br>alwI<br>xhoII<br>bstYI<br>GTG AGA TCC AAI<br>CAC TCT AGG TTI | nlaIII<br>nspCIX<br>TTT ACA TGT<br>AAA TGT ACA<br>Phe Thr Cys                                  | AA ATTTCACAAA<br>IT TAAAGIGITI   | sfaNI bsrI<br>AC AGCATCGCCA<br>NG TCGTAGCGGT  |
| GAA GTG CGT<br>CTT CAC GCA<br>Glu Val Arg   | ATG AGC CAA<br>TAC TCG GTT<br>Met Ser Gln  | sfaNI<br>AT AGCATCACAA<br>TA TCGTAGTGT   | GT CCATTCCGAC   |
| AAG GAA TAT<br>TTC CTT ATA<br>Lys Glu Tyr   | ddeI<br>mbli<br>CTT CCT CAG<br>GAA GGA GTC   | AA ATAAAGCAAT<br>TT TATTTCGTTA   | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>alwI<br>xholI<br>nlaIV<br>bstYI<br>bamHI<br>alwI<br>GG ATCCCATCGT |
| AAA GTG GAT<br>TTT CAC CTA<br>LYS VAL ASP   | TAT GTA ACA C<br>ATA CAT TGT G<br>TYr Val Thr I  | ATA ATGGTTACAA<br>TAT TACCAATGTT   | nlaIII<br>TCATGTCT<br>AGTACAGA  |
| TCA TTG<br>AGT AAC<br>Ser Leu   | hgial<br>bsp1286<br>GTG CTC<br>CAC GAG   | alui<br>fnu4Hi<br>bbvi<br>arr GCAGCTTATA   | TCA ATGTATCTTA<br>AGT TACATAGAAT  |
| bsri rsal<br>I CCE GTG TEC<br>A GGI CEC AIG   | TTC AGT<br>AAG TCA<br>Phe Ser  | msel<br>hpal<br>hindli<br>hincli<br>I<br>DlI<br>UI<br>GTTAA CTTGTTTATT                 | STCC AAACTCATCA   |
| 1043 TCA GTT<br>AGT CAA<br>196 Ser Val  | 1124 GGC GAG<br>CCG CTC<br>223 Gly Glu   | msel<br>hpal<br>hindI<br>hincI<br>thal<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>fnuGII<br>1201 GCGGGGTTAA | 1301 TGGTTTGTCC<br>ACCAAACAGG   |
|   |  |  |   |

## F16.-12C

## F16.—12D

| 30/55 |
|-------|
|-------|

|  | CACCTACATC   | scrFI<br>nc11<br>mspI<br>hpalI<br>bsrI cauli<br>CACARCGTTC CAGTAACCGG | sfani<br>mnli<br>GGAGGCATCA<br>CCTCCGTAGT    | thal<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>I fokI<br>CGCGGATGAA<br>GCGCCTACTT    | msel<br>thaI<br>fnuDII   | TCGCGTTAAA               |
|--|--|---|--|--|--|--------------------------|
|  |  | bsrI<br>STIC CA(  |  | t<br>f<br>b<br>D<br>D<br>C<br>C<br>C<br>C<br>C<br>C<br>C<br>C    |  |                          |
|  | CCCTGTGGAA<br>GGGACACCTT   | <b>—</b>  | CCCCITACAC<br>GGGGAATGTG                     | the<br>fine<br>ban<br>aluI hgaI<br>ACGAGCTGGA CGC                | E  | TTG                      |
| II   | CTGCTGGCTA   | mnli<br>TGTTTACCCT<br>ACAAATGGGA                                      | ACAGAAATTC<br>TGTCTTTAAG                     | GAGAAACTCA<br>CTCTTTGAGT   | sspl<br>msel   | CGTTAATATT<br>GCAATTATAA |
| fnu4HI<br>bbvi<br>Ni   |  |   | ₩  |  |  |                          |
|  | III sfaNI fokI<br>CGGATCTGCA TCGCAGGATG<br>GCCTAGACGT AGCGTCCTAC | bsri<br>TACCGCCAGI<br>ATGGCGGTCA                                      | nlalII<br>ACCCCCATGA<br>TGGGGGTACT           | msel<br>GCCAGACATT AACGCTTCTG<br>CGGTCTGTAA TTGCGAAGAC           | mspi[M.bamHI-] hpali spMii ccili 3Ai i[dam-] i [Am-] i I   | AAATTGTAAA<br>TTTAACATTT |
| .т.<br>Сат.  | sfani<br>GCA T<br>CGT A  |   |  | mseI<br>ATT AI   | mspi[M.hpaii<br>hpaii<br>acciii<br>sau3Ai<br>mboi[dam-]<br>dpni<br>alwi<br>hoii<br>laiv<br>stvi<br>anHi[M.msp  |                          |
| sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-<br>dpnI<br>xhoII<br>bstYI<br>alwI<br>hpaII<br>bspMII | accili<br>TC CGGATCTGCA<br>AG GCCTAGACGT                         | foki<br>sfani<br>fnu4Hi<br>GCCGCATCCA                                 | CGGTATCATT<br>GCCATAGTAR                     | GCCAGAC  | beat year a part of the part o | CAGGATCCGG<br>GTCCTAGGCC |
| ត <b>េ</b><br>ត <b>d</b>   | acc<br>CATTATGITC<br>GTAATACAAG                                  | sau96I<br>nlaIV<br>avaII<br>asuI<br>CTCTGGTCCC                        | CTCGTTTCAT<br>GAGCAAAGTA                     | sau961[M.haeIII-]<br>haeIII<br>asuI<br>III<br>GGCCCGC TTTATCAGAA | aluI   | AGCTTTACCG<br>TCGAAATGGC |
| I I I  | CGCCCTGCAC<br>GCGGGACGTG   | L<br>AGTGATTTT<br>TCACTAAAAA  | mnli<br>foki<br>sfani<br>AGCATCCTCT          | sau961[M<br>haeIII<br>asuI<br>nlaIII<br>CATGGCCCGC               |  | CACGCTGATG               |
| hinPI<br>hhai  | CAG (CAG (CAG (CAG (CAG (CAG (CAG (CAG (                         |   |  |  |  |                          |
| tha I<br>fnuDI I   | CGGAAGICAG<br>GCCTICAGIC   | ddel<br>ATTGACCCTG<br>TAACTGGGAC                                      | CCGTATCGTG                                   | mseI<br>CCGCCCTTAA<br>GGCGGGAATT                                 |  | GCTTCACGAC<br>CGAAGTGCTG |
| ָרָ שָּׁרָנָ<br>מַיּבַיּ   | TCTGGAAACG CGGA<br>AGACCTTTGC GCCT                               | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeIl<br>A÷GCGTGGC                                   | CATCAGTAAC<br>GTAGTCATTG                     | CAGGAAAAAA<br>GTCCTTTTTT   | xmnI   | TCTGTGAATC<br>AGACACTTAG |
|  | TCTG   | hinP<br>hhaI<br>haeII<br>A÷GCGC<br>TICGCG                             | CAIC   | CAGG   | ;<br>E<br>E  | AGAC                     |
|  | TTTCGTAAAG<br>AAAGCATTTC   | mseI<br>TGTATTAACG<br>ACATAATTGC                                      | nlalll<br>nspClx<br>GCATGTTCAT<br>CGTACAAGTA | AGTGACCAAA<br>TCACTGGTTT   |  | GTCCGTCTGT               |
|  | 1801   | 1901  | 2001   | 2101 A   |  |                          |
|  |  |   |  |  |  |                          |

## F1G.-12E

| bski<br>TCCCTTATAA ATCAAAAGAA TAGACCGAGA TAGGGTTGAG TGTTGTTCCA<br>AGGGAATATT TAGTTTCTT ATCTGGCTCT ATCCCAACTC ACAACAAGGT | draIII<br>sau961[M.haeIII-]<br>haeIII<br>asuI<br>GCGAAAAACC GTCTATCAGG GCTATGGCCC ACTACGTGAA CCATCACCCT | hgiJII<br>bsp1286<br>banII hpaII<br>nlaIV aluI naeI<br>AAAGGAGCC CCCGATTTAG AGCTTGACGG GGAAAGCCGG CGAACGTGGC | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI-] hhaI<br>hinPI thaI<br>hhaI fnuDII hinPI<br>bbvI fnu4HI bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>GTGTAGCGGT CACGCGC GCTTAATGCG<br>CACATCGCCA GTGCGAGCG | bsmal mspl hpall fnu4HI scrFI bbvI nc1I mlalII caulI aluI AACCTC TGACACATGC AGCTCCGGA GACGGTCACA GCTTGTTGTTTTTTTTTT          |
|---|---|--|---|--|
| ATCGGCAAAA<br>TAGCCGTTTT  | ACGTCAAAGG<br>TGCAGTTTCC  | nlarv<br>TCGGAACCCT<br>AGCCTTGGGA  | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>eni<br>GCGCTGGCAA<br>CGCGACCGTT  | thai<br>fnubir<br>bstvi[M.hhai-]<br>hinpi<br>ai<br>ubii<br>tvi[M.hhai-]<br>hhai hphi mnli<br>GCGCGTTCG GTGATGACGG TGAAAACCTC |
| msel<br>TTTTAACCA ATA<br>AAAATTGGT TAT  | plei<br>msei<br>Ainfi<br>ST ATTAAAGAAC GTGGACTCCA   | nlaIV<br>hgiCI<br>mnli<br>taqI banI<br>TTTGGGGTCG AGGTGCCGTA AAGCACTAAA                                      | hinPI<br>hhai<br>haeii ha<br>1G CGAAAGGAGC GGGCGCTAGG   | u3AI oI(dam-) nI II II IV YI YI M.bamHI-) th aI-) bs mnli ATCCTGCCTC   |
| isel alui<br>TAA ATCAGCTCAT<br>ATT TAGTCGAGTA   | plei<br>hinfi<br>aca agagtocact<br>TGT TCTCAGGTGA   |  | mboli<br>SAA GGGAAGAAAG   | <b>೭೭</b> ೮೦   |
| msei<br>2301 TTTTTGTTAA<br>AAACAATT   | 2401 GTTGGAACA<br>CAAACCTIGT  | 2501 AATCAAGTTT<br>ITAGTTCAAA  | 2601 GAGEAAGGAA<br>CTCTTTCCTT   | 2701 CCGCTACAGG  |

|   | H   |  | nlaIV<br>GG  | _  |  |
|---|---|--|--|--|--|
| ATAGCGGAGT<br>TATCGCCTCA  | sfaNI<br>AAATACCGCA<br>TTTATGGCGT                     | TACGGTTATC   | nl<br>TTTCCATAGG<br>AAAGGTATCC                           | scrFI[dcm-ecoRII<br>bstNI aluI<br>CCTGGAAGCT                                     | CACGCTGTAG   |
|   | AAATA<br>TTTAT  |  | TTTCC  | scrfi[ecorii<br>bstni<br>CCTGGAA   | CACGC  |
| TCACGTAGCG  | CGTAAGGAGA<br>GCATTCCTCT                              | AAGGCGGTAA<br>TTCCGCCATT   | TGCTGGCGTT   | I[dcm-]<br>II<br>GGCGTTTCCC<br>CCGCAAAGGG  | aluI<br>TCTCATAGCT<br>AGAGTATCGA   |
|   |   |  |  | scrFI[dcm~<br>ecoRII<br>bstNI<br>CCA GGCGTT                                      |  |
| bsri<br>tth1111<br>nlaIII<br>CATGACCCAG<br>GTACTGGGTC                           | sfaNI<br>GCCACAGATG<br>GCGTGTCTAC                     | :<br>alui<br>AGCTCACTCA<br>TCGAGTGAGT                                      | thaI<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>fnu4HI<br>haeIII<br>AAGGCGCGT | scrFI[dcm~]<br>ecoRII<br>bstNI<br>AAAGATACCA GGCGTTTCCC<br>TTTCTATGGT CCGCAAAGGG | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeII<br>CGTGGCGCTT<br>GCACCGCGAA   |
| H   |   |  |  |  |  |
| fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>hinPI<br>hhaI<br>GGGGCGCAGC                                   | TGTGAAATAC<br>ACACTTTATG                              | GAGCGGTATC   | [dcm-] I aIV GAACCGTAAA                                  | ACAGGACTAT   | CTTCGGGAAG<br>GAAGCCCTTC   |
|   |   |  | <b>HMH A</b>   |  | GCCTTTCTCC   |
| GGCGGGTGTC  | 36<br>ndel<br>CCATATGCGG<br>GGTATACGCC                | fnu4H1<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>cgGCTGCGGC<br>GCCGACGCCG                       | scrE] ecoR] bstN] haeIII haeI n] AAAAGGCCAG              | GCGAAACCCG<br>CGCTTTGGGC   |  |
| I. hhaI-]<br>AGCGGGTGTT<br>TCGCCCACAA   | hgial<br>bsp1286<br>apali<br>TGAGAGTGCA CACTCTCACGT G | T<br>CTCGGTCGTT<br>GAGCCAGCAA  | haeIII<br>haeI<br>AAŁGGCCAGC<br>TTTCCGGTCG               | mnli<br>GTCAGAGGTG<br>CAGTCTCCAC   | CTGTCC   |
|   |   |  |  |  | I<br>II<br>G ATAC<br>C TATC  |
| hgai<br>thai<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[P<br>hinPI<br>hhai<br>TCCCGCGCGC                | dö<br>rsai<br>CAGATTGTAC<br>GTCTAACATG                | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>GCTGCG C                                | nlaIII<br>nspCIX<br>A CATGTGAGCA<br>T GTACACTCGT         | JaI<br>ACGCTCAA<br>FGCGAGTT  | mspi<br>hpali<br>TTACCGG   |
|   |   | plei<br>hinfi<br>G ACT(  | nlaili<br>nspcix<br>A CATGTG                             | hge<br>caqi<br>r cgac  | fnu4HI<br>GC CGC<br>CG GCG   |
| CAAGCCCGTC  | sfaNI<br>msel fnu4HI<br>TTAACIATGC GGCATCAGAG         | bil<br>hine<br>hhal<br>mnli hinfi bbvi<br>TICCGCIICC ICGCICACIG ACTCGCIGCG | n<br>GGGGATAACG CAGGAAAGAA<br>CCCCTATTGC GTCCTTTCTT      | hgal<br>taqi<br>TCACAAAAAT CGACGCTCAA<br>AGTGTTTTTA GCTGCGAGTT                   | mspI<br>fnu4HI hpaII<br>CCGACCCTGC CGCTTACCGG ATACCTGTCC<br>GGCTGGGACG GCGAATGGCC TATGGACAGG |
| · ·   | sf<br>fnu4HI<br>GC GGC<br>CG CCG                      | anli<br>CC TC<br>SG AG   | SG CA(   | fani<br>Ca fic   |  |
| CICGIO  | I<br>ACIAT<br>TGETA                                   | CGCTT  | GGGGATAACG   | sfani<br>CTGACGAGCA TC<br>GACTGCTCGT AC  | PI<br>CTCTCCTGTT<br>GAGAGGACAA   |
| scrfi<br>ncil<br>mspi<br>hpail<br>cauli<br>cGGC                                 |   |  |  | C CTG  |  |
| scrFI<br>ncil<br>mspi<br>hpali<br>sfaNi<br>foki cauli<br>foki cauli<br>TCGCGAGG | bsrI<br>accI<br>GTATACTGGC<br>CATATGACCG              | mbo<br>eari<br>hinPI<br>hhaI<br>haeII<br>TCAGGCGTC                         | hinfi<br>CACAGAATCA<br>GTGTCTTAGT                        | CTCCCCCCC  | hini<br>mnll hhal<br>CCCTCGTGCG<br>GGGAGCACGC  |
| 2801  | 2901  | 3001   | 1018   | 3201   | 3301   |
|   |   |  |  |  | SUBST  |

|  |  | I<br>III<br>am-)   |   |                       |
|--|--|--|---|-----------------------|
| CTATCGTCTT<br>GATAGCAGAA   | CGGTGCTACA GAGITCTTGA<br>GCCACGATGI CICAAGAACI                             | mspi<br>hpali<br>sau3Al<br>mbol[dam-<br>dpnl<br>alul alwi<br>AGAGTTGGTA GCTCTTGATC<br>TCTCAACCCAT CGAGAACTAG | -] sau3AI mboI[dam-] dpnI GATCTTTCT   |                       |
| mspi<br>hpali<br>TATCCGGTAA<br>ATAGGCCATT  |  |  | sau3AI mboI[dam-mboI[dam-dpnI alwI xhoII xhoII bstYI bstYI alwI cCTAGAGTTC TTCTAGGAAA         | ]<br>Sau3AI           |
| hair<br>hhai<br>fnu4Hi<br>bbvi<br>cgcrgcgccr   | mnll<br>AGCAGAGCGA GGTATGTAGG<br>TCGTCTCGCT CCATACATCC                     | bsri<br>AGCCAGTTAC CTTCGGAAAA<br>TCGGTCAATG GAAGCCTTTT   |   | mboII[dam-]<br>sau3AI |
| AACCCCCGT TCAGCCCGAC<br>TTGGGGGGCA AGTCGGGCTG  | mnli<br>PGCAGAGCGA<br>TCGTCTCGCT   |  | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>thaI<br>EnuDII<br>bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>AGATTACGCG CAGAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA | รลา                   |
| AACCCCCGT  | 3 TAACAGGATT<br>3 ATTGTCCTAA   | hinPI<br>hhai<br>GC GCTCTGCTGA<br>CC CGAGACGACT  | hinPI<br>hhaI<br>thaI<br>HI fnuDII<br>bstUI()   |                       |
| hgial<br>bsp1286<br>apali<br>rGrGrGCACG  | fnu4HI<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI alwNI<br>.bsrI bbvI bsrI<br>CCACTGGCAG CAGCCACTGG |  | fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>r rgcaagcagc  |                       |
| aluI<br>CAAGCTGGGC<br>GTTCGACCCC   |  | A GGACAGTATT   | GTAGCGGTGG TTTTTTTGTT<br>CATCGCCACC AAAAAAACAA  |                       |
| TCGTTCGCTC   | GGACTTATCG<br>CCTGAATAGC   | TACACTAGAA<br>TGTGATCTT  | GTAGCGGTGG  |                       |
| ddel<br>GTATCTCAGT TCGTGTAGG TCGTTCGCTC CAAGCTGGGC<br>CATAGAGTCA AGCACATCC AGCAAGCGAG GTTCGACCCG<br>mspl | hpair<br>screi<br>plei ncii<br>hinfi cauli<br>GAGTCCAACC CGGTAAGACA        | haeIII<br>haeI<br>AGTGGTGGCC TAACTACGGC TACACTAGAA GGACA   | ACCACCGCTG  |                       |
|  |  |  | 3701 CGGCAARCAA<br>GCCGTIGTT  |                       |
| 3401   | 3501   | 3601   | 3701  |                       |
|  |  |  |   |                       |

sau3AI sau3AI

mbol[dam-]
dpnI
dpnI
dpnI
xholl alwI msel
ACGGGGICTG ACGCAAAAC TCACGTTAAG GGATTTTGGT CATGAGATTA TCAAAAAGGA TCTTCACCTT GATCATTA AATTAAAAAT
TGCCCCAGAC TGCGAGTTTTG AGTGCAATTC CCTAAAAACCA GATCTTTAA AGTATTTTA msel dra! ahali! GAAGTTITAA ATCAATCTAA AGTATATATG AGTAAACTTG GTCTGACAGT TACCAATGCT TAATCAGTGA GGCACCTATC TCAGCGATCT GTCTATTTCC CTTCAAAATT TAGTTAGATT TCATATATAC TCATTGAAC CAGACTGTCA ATGGTTACGA ATTAGTCACT CCGTGGATAG AGTCGCTAGA CAGATAAAGC sau3AI
mboI[dam-]
dpnI
alwI mse
xhoII dra?
bstYI aha nlaIV hgiCI banI 3801 3901

FIG.—12H

| bsmal<br>thal<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI<br>CGCG AGACCCACGC                           |  | CGTTTGGTAT<br>GCAAACCATA                                    | [ sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>pvuI<br>CC GATCGTTGTC                | hphi<br>bsri<br>GTGACTGGTG<br>CACTGACCAC  | msel<br>dral<br>ahalil<br>GCAGAACTTI<br>CGTCTTGAAA                                       |
|---|--|---|--|---|--|
| TGATAC  |  | TCACGCTCGT  | mnll<br>sau96I<br>avaII<br>asuI<br>TCGGTCCTC                           | sfani<br>G ATGCTTTTCT<br>C TACGAAAGA  | hinPI<br>hhai<br>thai<br>fnuDII<br>bstUI[M. hhaI-]<br>C GCGCCCCATA G                     |
| sau96I[M.haeIII-]<br>nlaIV<br>haeIII fnu4HI<br>asuI bbvI<br>GGCCCC AGTGCTGCAA |  | .H1-]<br>sfaNI<br>G CATCGTGGTG<br>C GTAGCACCAC              | aluI<br>G GTTAGCTCCT<br>C CAATCGAGGA                                   | foki<br>I<br>CATCCGTAA<br>GTAGGCATT   | GATAATAC   |
| ATCT  | sau96I<br>avali<br>asul<br>T GGTCCTGCAA<br>A CCAGGACGTT                        | pstI[M<br>fnu4HI<br>bbvI<br>TTGCTGCAG                       | G CAAAAAGCG  | nlaiii<br>FACTGTCATGC<br>A TGACAGTACG   | hgai<br>abair[M.hpair-]<br>acyi<br>pi<br>air<br>fi<br>i hindii<br>ii hincii<br>ii hincii |
| mnli<br>ACGATACGGG AGGGCTTACC<br>TGCTATGCCC TCCCGAATGG                        | haelli<br>sau961[M.haellI-]<br>asui hinPl<br>aeliI-] hhal<br>GGGCCGA GCGAGAAGT | C GTTGTTGCCA  | sau3AI<br>mbol[dam-]<br>dpni<br>alwi<br>III nlaIII<br>GATCC CCATGTTGTG | A TAATICTCTT<br>T ATTAAGAGAA  | ms<br>hp<br>sci<br>nci<br>cau<br>TCTTGCCC  |
|   | [I]<br>[M.h<br>GAA<br>CTT  | hinPI<br>hhai<br>msti<br>fspi<br>iG TTGCGCAAC               | nla<br>ACAT<br>TGTA  | fnu4HI<br>nlaIII bbvI<br>GTTATCACTC ATGGTTATGG CAGCACTGCA<br>CAATAGTGAG TACCAATACC GTCGTGACGT | I<br>G ACCGAGTIGC<br>C IGGCICAACG  |
| ST GTAGATAACT   |  | bsrI mseI<br>AGTAGTTCGC CAGTTAATAG<br>TCATCAAGCG GTCAATTATC | sau3AI<br>mboI[dam-]<br>dpnI<br>GATC AAGGCGAGTT<br>CTAG TTCCGCTCAA     | fr<br>nlaIII bk<br>C ATGGTAATGG<br>G TACCAATACC   | fnu4HI<br>T GTATGCGGCG<br>A CATACGCCGC   |
| pleI<br>hinfI<br>GAC TCCCGTCGT  | IC AGCAATAAAC<br>AG YGGITAITIG   | •   | ,<br>CCCAAC<br>GGGTTG  |   | ddel<br>CAAGTCATTC TGAGAATAGT<br>GTTCAGTAAG ACTCTTATCA                                   |
| GTIGCCI   | IV<br>IC CAGATITATC<br>AG GICTAAATAG   | I<br>E alui<br>SA AGCTAGAGTA<br>ST TCGATCTCAT               | mspi<br>hpali<br>alui nlaiv<br>CC ACCCCGGTT                            | fnu4HI<br>haeIII<br>eaeI<br>cfrI<br>3T TGGCCGCAGT   |  |
| foki<br>ni ticatccata<br>aagtaggtat   | mspi<br>hpaii<br>hphi nlaiv<br>oi TCACCGGCTC<br>AGTGGCCGAG                     | scrFI<br>ncil<br>mspI<br>hpaII<br>cauII                     | 1 GGCTTCATTC<br>CCGAAGTAAG   | GAAGTAAGT<br>TCTTCATTCA   | rsal<br>scal<br>1 AGTACTCAAC<br>TCATGAGTTG   |
| 4001  | 4101   | 4201  | 4301   | 4401  | 1501   |

### FIG.—121

|  |  |   | iaelli<br>selli<br>sul<br>eccoll091<br>nli<br>AGG                           |                               |              |   |
|--|--|---|---|-------------------------------|--------------|---|
| hgiai<br>bsp1286<br>apali<br>G rgcacccaac  | CGGAAATGIT<br>GCCIITACAA                                 | AAAATAAACA<br>TTTTATTTGT                              | sau96I<br>haeIII<br>asuI<br>eco01C<br>mnlI<br>TATCACGAGG                    |                               |              |   |
| he<br>bs<br>AACCCACTCG<br>TTGGGTGAGC   | AAGGGCGACA   | TGTATTTAGA<br>ACATAAATCT                              | AAAATAGGCG<br>TTTTATCCGC  |                               |              | 3297 3387   |
| rI<br>I<br>dam-]<br>taqI<br>AGTTCGATGT<br>TCAAGCTACA                             | AAAAGGGAAT<br>TTTCCCTTA                                  | CATATTTGAA<br>GTATAAACTT                              | msel<br>TTAACCTATA<br>AATTGGATAT  |                               | •            | 2790 3071 32  |
| bsrI<br>sau3AI<br>mboi[dam-<br>dpnI<br>alwI<br>xhoII<br>bstYI<br>GTTGAGATCC AGT' | fnu4HI<br>AATGCCGCAA                                     | nlaiii<br>sphi<br>i<br>Ca TGAGCGGATA<br>GT ACTCGCCTAT | nlaiii<br>bsphi<br>TATCAIGACA   |                               |              | 2571 2771   |
| sau3AI<br>mboi[dam-]<br>dpni<br>hoII<br>stYI<br>LwI<br>GA TCTTACCGCT             | AGGAAGGCAA<br>TCCTTCCGTT                                 | bsma<br>TATTGTCT<br>ATAACAGA                          | HAACCATTAT<br>TTTGGTAATA  |                               | •.           | 14 2241 2314  |
| x<br>b<br>CCCCCCAAG  | hphi<br>GTTTCTGGGT GAGCAAAAC<br>CAAAGACCCA CTGGTTTTG     | TTATCAGGGT  | ahall<br>acyl ddel<br>aatil<br>GACGICTAAG                                   |                               |              | 786 1223 2184   |
| GGGCGAAAA  |  | ATTGAAGCAT<br>TAACTTCGTA                              | AGTGCCACCT<br>TCACGGTGGA  |                               |              | 4941<br>651 734<br>4311 437   |
| II mbolI<br>AACGITCITC   | hphI<br>TTTCACCAGC                                       | SSPI<br>TTTCAATATT<br>AAAGTTATAA                      | hinPI<br>hhai<br>thai<br>funDII<br>'bstUI[M.hhaI-]<br>CCGCGCACAT TICCCCGAAA |                               |              | 4941<br>2901<br>1849 2256 2716<br>4559 4941<br>4559[M.hpaII-]<br>3887 3906 4598<br>72 203 271 481<br>3433 3690 4211 |
| Xmr<br>ATCATTGGAA<br>TAGTAACCTT  | [dam-]<br>m-]<br>sfani<br>ag calcititac<br>TC Glagaaaaig | mboll<br>earl<br>ACTCTTCCTT<br>TGAGGAA                | >   | mboli<br>TC TTCAA<br>AG AAGIT |              | 4.0 H 4 4 W C W   |
| hgiai<br>bsp1286<br>AAAAGTGCTC<br>TTTTCACGAG                                     | mboli<br>sau3Al<br>mbol[dal<br>dpnl<br>TGATCTTC          | GAATACTCAT<br>CTTATGAGTA                              | hlalv<br>haraggggt<br>TTATCCCCAA  | CCCTTTCG                      | iength: 5015 | aatII(GACGTC): accI(GTNKAC): accIII(TCGGA): acyI(GRCGYC): ahaII(GRCGYC): ahaIII(TTTAAA): aluI(AGCT):                |
| 4601   | 4701   | 4801  | 4901  | 5001                          | ) iend       | aati<br>acci<br>acci<br>acci<br>ahai  |

### FIG.—12J

E

36/55

```
851 1095 1339 1340 1852 2253 2254 2719 2720 3697 3771 3783 3868 3881 4345 4648
                                                                                                                                                                       .
1556
104 207 479 1221 1384 1591 1615 1744 1747 1870 2664 2769 2866 3035 3053 3472
1537 3540 3746 4074 4263 4440
                                                                 641 1024 1445 1624 1666 1945 2134 2476 4065 4144 4161 4383 4999
                                                                                          641 1024 1624[dcm-] 1666 1945 4161 4383
                                                                                                                                               .339 2253[M.mspI-] 2719[M.mspI-]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         501 524 1627 3157 3278 3291
911
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              640 1623[dcm-] 1665 4998
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        290 1199 1629 4411
290 1199
3008 4812
                                       2946 3444 4690
                                                                                                                               1629 [dcm-]
                                                                             1610
                                                                                                                                                                                                               bcli(dam-)(TGATCA):
bgli(GCCNNNNNGGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            draIII(CACNNNGTG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              eco01091(RGGNCCY):
ecoR1(GAATTC):
                           * (DECENNIQUE) I HAVE
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 bsp1286(GDGCHC):
                                                                                                     a:alli(ATGCAT):
                                                                                                                                                            banI(GGYRCC):
banII(GRGCYC):
bb::I(GCAGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           bspMII(TCCGGA):
bsrI(ACTGG):
                                                    asul(GGNCC):
aval(CYCGRG):
                                        Apal.1 (GTGCAC):
                                                                                                                 ATTI (CCIAGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          cfrI(YGGCCR):
ddeI(CTNAG):
dpnI(GATC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  betYI(RGATCY):
                                                                                                                                                bamHI(GGATCC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        eael(YGGCCR):
eagl(CGGCCG):
earl(CTCTTC):
                                                                                         ATAII (GGWCC):
                                                                                                                              ball(TGGCCA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          osmI(GAATGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               bspHI (TCATGA)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      hemal(GTCTC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                bstNI(CCWGG):
bstVI(CGCG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              draI(TTTAAA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      ecoR? (GATATC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           ecorii (CCWGG)
   alwI(GGATC):
```

### F16.-12K

37/55

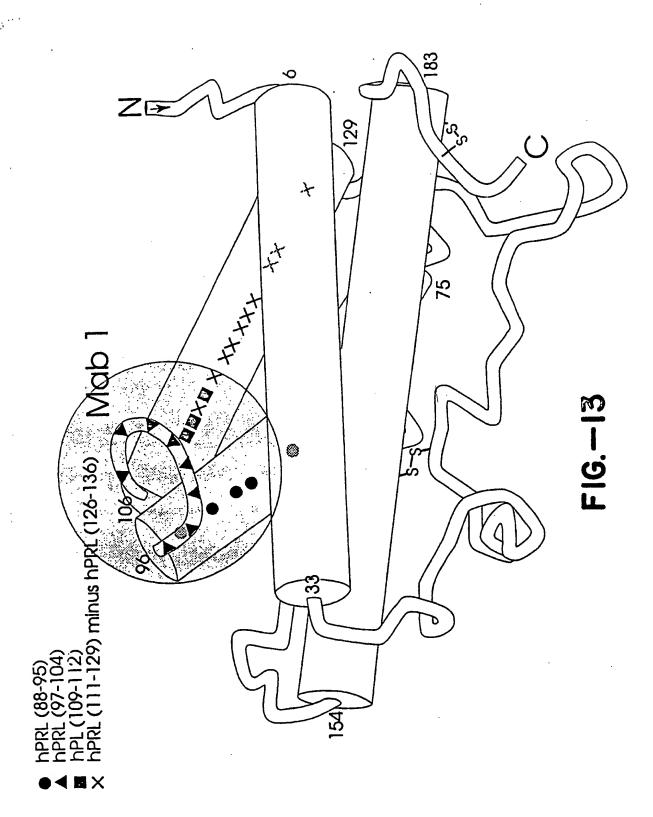
```
1951 2664 2686 2700 2769 2866 2919 3035 3053 3056 3174 3329 3472 3537 3540 3746 4263 4413 4440 4535 4764
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   3484
                                                                            139 851 1095 1340 1646 1853 2254 2720 3697 3772 3783 3791 3869 3881 3986 433 4345 4391 4649 4666 4702  
148 163 241 372 378 470 614 759 865 1136 1157 1413 1451 1478 1664 1978 2036 2092 2520 2727 2757 3019 3245 3302 3569 3969 4050 4180 4386 4997 69 257 324 519 744 893 1207 1905 2127 2159 2273 2284 2296 2307 2324 2422 265 2911 3836 3888 3893 3907 3960 4195 4234 4599 4971  
1443 1469 1670 1850 1997 2257[M.bamHI-] 2587 2717[M.bamHI-] 2776 2810 3337 33510 3700 4104 4138 4205 4315 4557
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               1443 1469 1670 1850 1997 2257 2587 2717 2776 2810 3337 3484 3510 3700 4104 380 561 575 1492 ----
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      685 901 1489[M.hphi-] 1710[M.hphi-] 2216 2412 2434 3030 3105 3501 4018
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             380 561 575 1492 1713 2494 2740 2749 3874 4101 4497 4723 4738
409 542 1181 1184 1786 2613 3009 3780[dam-] 3871[dam-] 4626 4704[dam-]
5009
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       .12 154 210 1391 1542 1604 1640 1830 1913 2633 2641 2667 2689 2698 1834 2864 3005 3038 3308 3375 3475 3649 3758 4151 4244 4581 4913 .12 154 210 1391 1542 1604 1640 1830 1913 2633 2641 2667 2689 2698 1834 2864 3005 3038 3308 3375 3475 3649 3758 4151 4244 4581 4913 .206 4562
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    425 1575 2189 2713 2836 3232 3810 4560 95 1139 1650 2946 3444 4605 4690 474 2522 3971
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       2810 3509 4205 4556
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       2775
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       1997
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        1669
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     1510
1541
1468
1468
1387
1387
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        05
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        mboI[dam-](GATC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               hindII(GTYRAC):
hindII(AAGCTI)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             hineII (GTYRAC)
                       fuctri (GCNGC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           hinfi(Gh::IC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         hpaI(GTTAAC):
hpaII(CCGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        hphI(GGTGA):
mboII(GAAGA):
                                                                                                                                                                                         haeli(RGCGCY)
                                                                                     unDII (CGCG)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       hqal(GACGC):
hgial(GAGCWC)
hgicl(GGYRCC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                           haelli (GGCC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 nheI(GCTAGC)
                                                                                                                                                  isri(TGCGCA)
haei(WGGCCW)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               mstI(TGCGCA)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                CATATG
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    hinPI(GCGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     nael (GCCGGC
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 mnll(CCTC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            mseI(TT&A):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     mspI(CCGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           hhaI;GCGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              ndeI (
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            ncil
```

### F16.—12L

```
2668 2688 2712 2730 2732 2835
40 597 623 905 1176 1332 1436 1643 1777 2002 2066 2131 2766 2871 3131 3851 43435 4430 4466 4859 4964
4352 4430 4466 4859 4964
550 641 1024 1339 1439 1474 1509 1623 1666 1945 2253 2522 2543 2555 2719 3160
3199 3971 4065 4106 4317 4907
1198
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  159 342 627 804 1054 2937 4502
139 851 1095 1340 1646 1853 2254 2720 3697 3772 3783 3791 3869 3881 3986 4327
4345 4391 4649 4666 4702
641 1024 1445[M.haeIII-] 1624[dcm-] 1666 1945 2134[M.haeIII-] 2476[M.haeIII-]
4065[M.haeIII-] 4144[M.haeIII-] 4161 4383 4999[M.haeIII-]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  3218
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  1443 1669 1997 2775 2810 3509 4205 4556
501 524 1627 3157 3291
175 237 416 1252 1362 1606 1858 1867 1954 2032 2095 2806 2922 2977 2998
4270 4480 4710
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    850 1094 1339 1852 2253 2719 3771 3782 3868 3880 4648 4665
290 1199
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   1453 2518 3230 4674
211 1203 1419 1429 1574 1600 1722 1819 2191 2292
3176 3757 4087 4580 4912
2874
                                                                                                      453
1175 2001 2765 3130
14 1500 1549
505 685 2412 2434 3030 3501 4018
640 1623 1665
4264[M.Hl-]
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 338
2275 4825
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          526 [dcm-] 637 1554
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  2216 4618
                                                                                                             nspClx(ATGCAT):
nspClx(RCATGY):
pflA1(CCANNNNTGG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        scrFi(CCSGG):
scrFi[dcm-](CCWGG)
sfaNI(GCATC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         THE PITT (GACNENGIC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        xmali(CGGCCG):
xmal(GAANNNTTC):
                                                                                          nest I (GCGGCCGC):
                                                                                                                                                                                             ppuMI (RGGWCCY):
                                              "IAI" (GGNNCC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               spel(ACTAGT):
sspl(AATATT):
stul(AGGCCT):
styl(CCWMGG):
tagl(TCGA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           prul(CGATCG):
pvull(CAGCTG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             snaBI (TACGTA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                     pat (CICCAG):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       SAU96I (GGNCC)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                xbal(TCTAGA):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    wholi(RGATCY)
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     acal (AGTACT):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                sau3AI (GATC):
                                                                                                                                                                            : lel(GAGTC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        rsal(GIAC):
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             i ha I (CGCG) :
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           not found
```

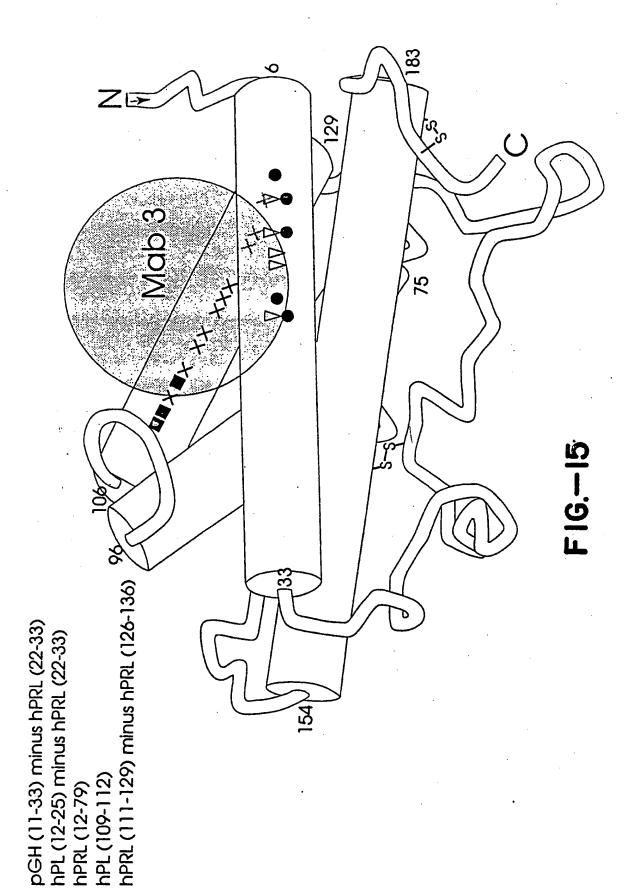
## F16.-12M

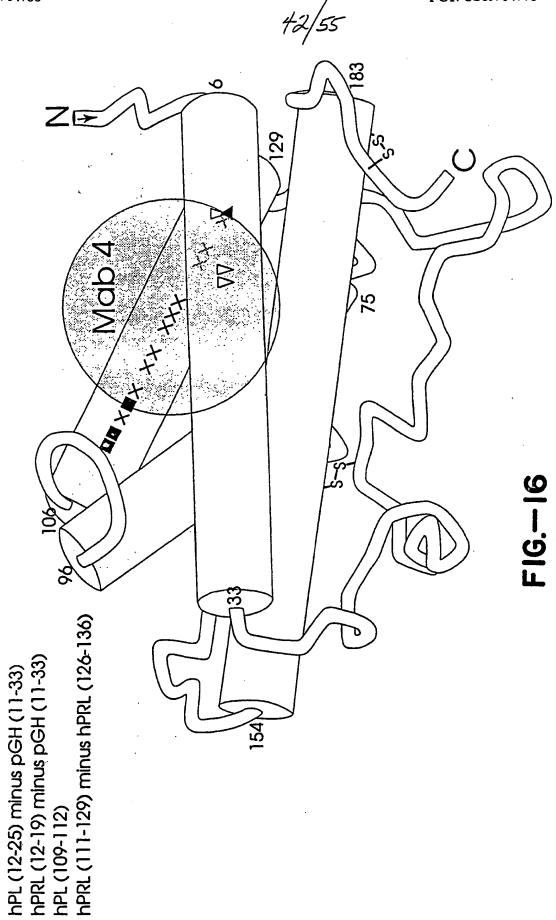
Afli(CTTAAG), apai(GGGCCC), asp718(GGTACC), asuli(TTCGAA), bglii(AGATCT), bspMi(ACCTGC), bssHii(GCGCGC),
bstBi(TTCGAA), bstEii(GGTNACC), bstXi(CCANNNNNTGG), bsu36i(CCTNAGG), clai(ATCGAT), eco81i(CCTNAGG), ecoNi(CCTNNNNNAGG),
espi(GCTNAGC), kpni(GGTACC), mlui(ACGCGT), mstIi(CCTNAGG), nari(GGCGCC), ncoi(CCATGG), nrui(ICGCGA), paeR7i(CTCGAG),
rsrIi(CGGWCCG), saci(GAGCTC), sacii(CCGCGG), sali(GTCGAC), sfii(GGCCNNNNNGGCC), smai(CCCGGG), sphi(GCATGC),
ssti(GAGCTC), xhoi(CTCGAG), xmai(CCCGGG)



129 pGH (11-33) minus hPRL (22-33) hPRL (12-19) minus hPL (12-25) hPRL (97-104)

Ł

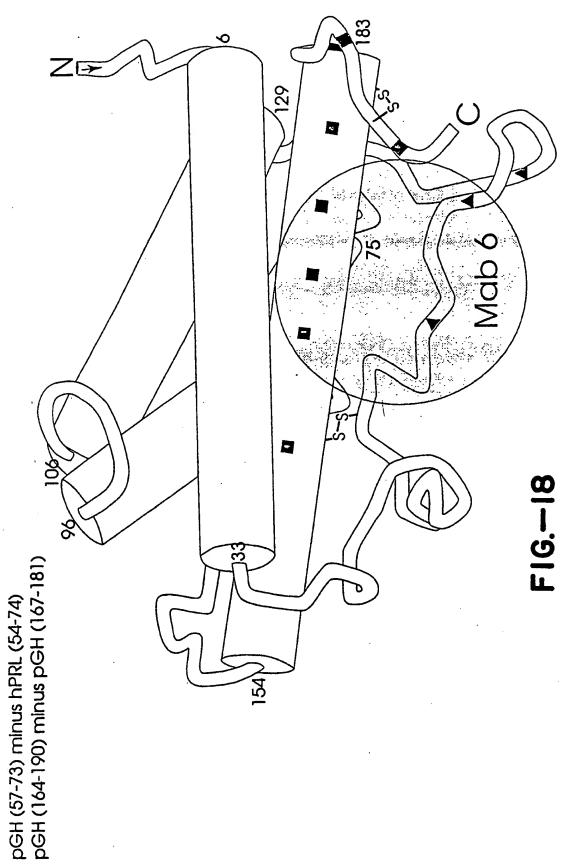




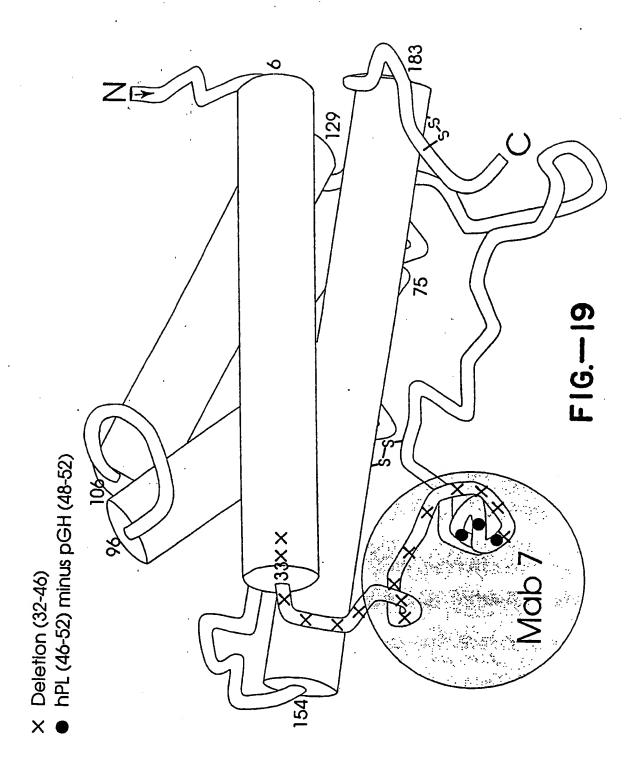
**∢⊳** ■ ×

**4 H 0** 



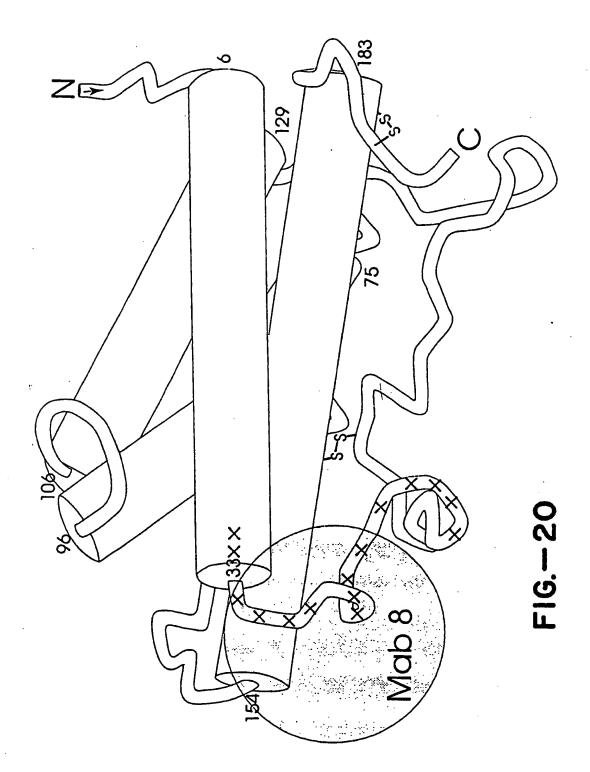


**4** m

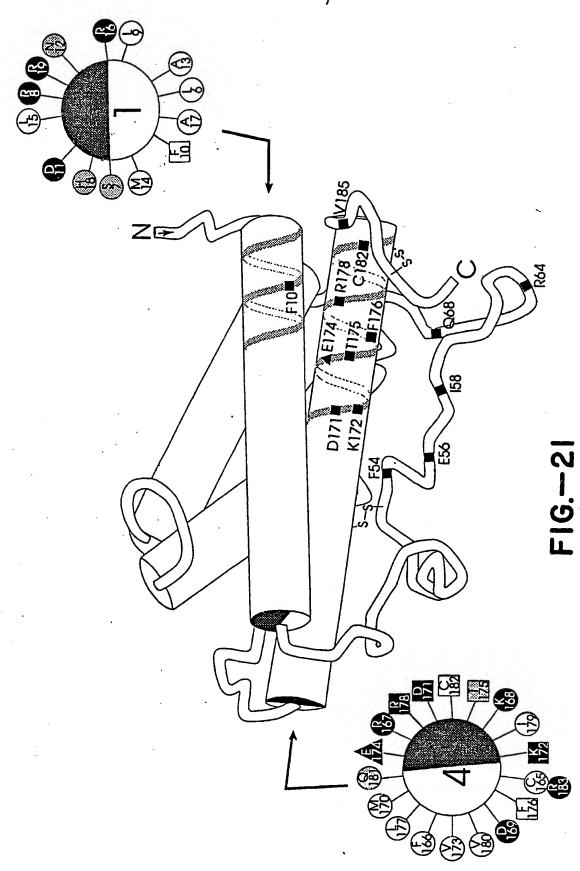


SUBSTITUTE SHEET

46/55



X Deletion (32-46)



SUBSTITUTE SHEET

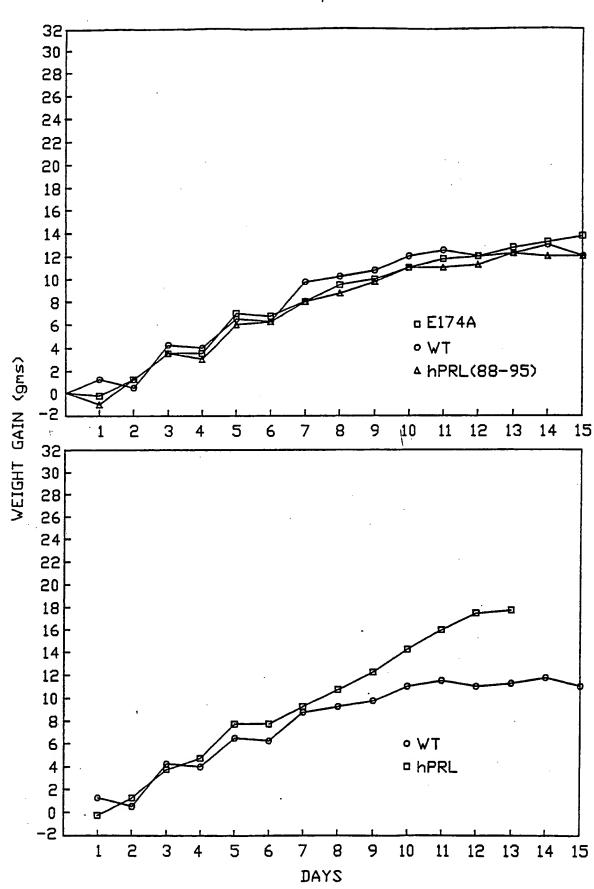
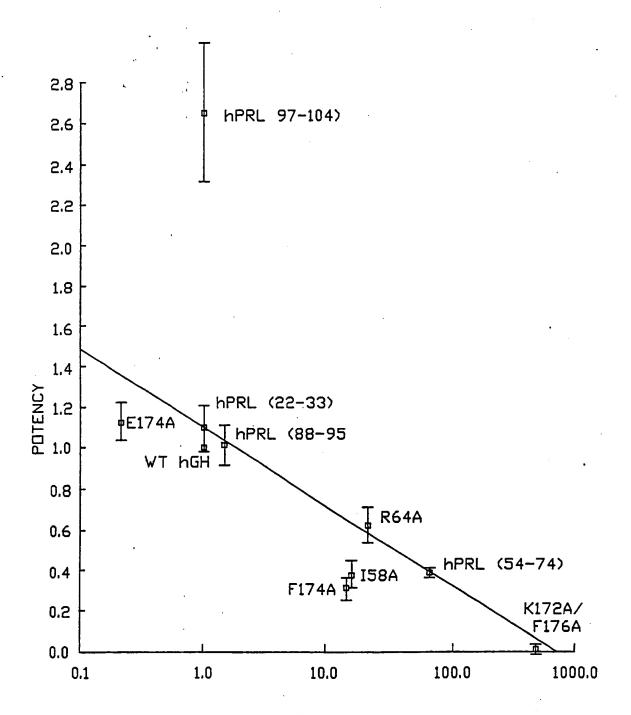


FIG.-22

SUBSTITUTE SHEET

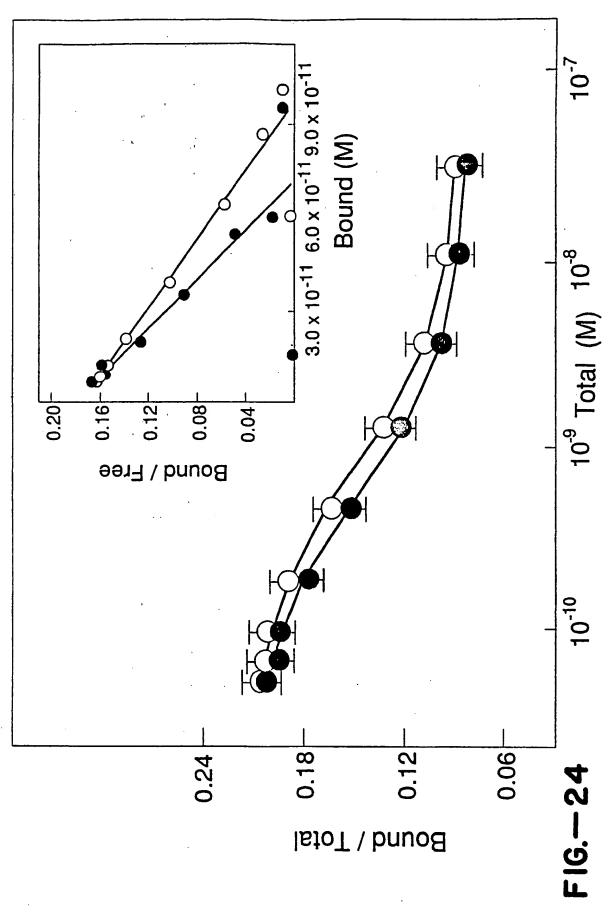
GH ANALOG BIOPOTENCY IN RATS AFTER 8 DAYS OF TREATMENT



Kd MUTANT/Kd WILD TYPE

FIG.-23

SUBSTITUTE SHEET



SUBSTITUTE SHEET



## Binding Determinants for hGHr

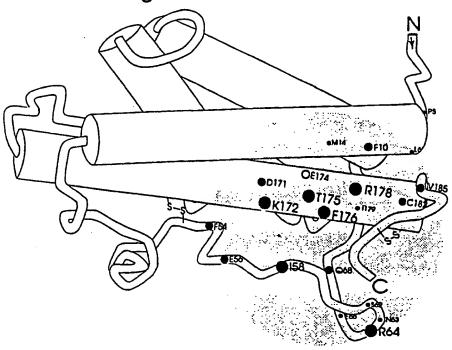
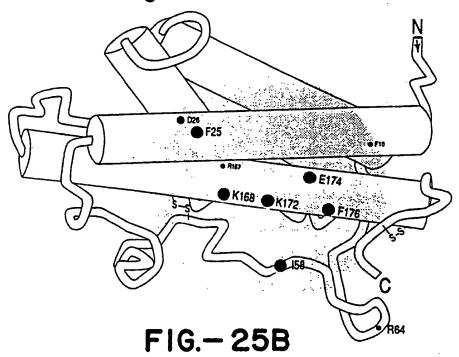


FIG.-25A

## Binding Determinants for hPRLr



ï

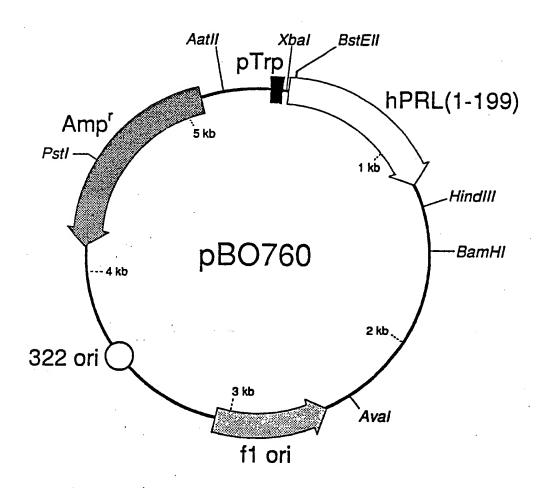
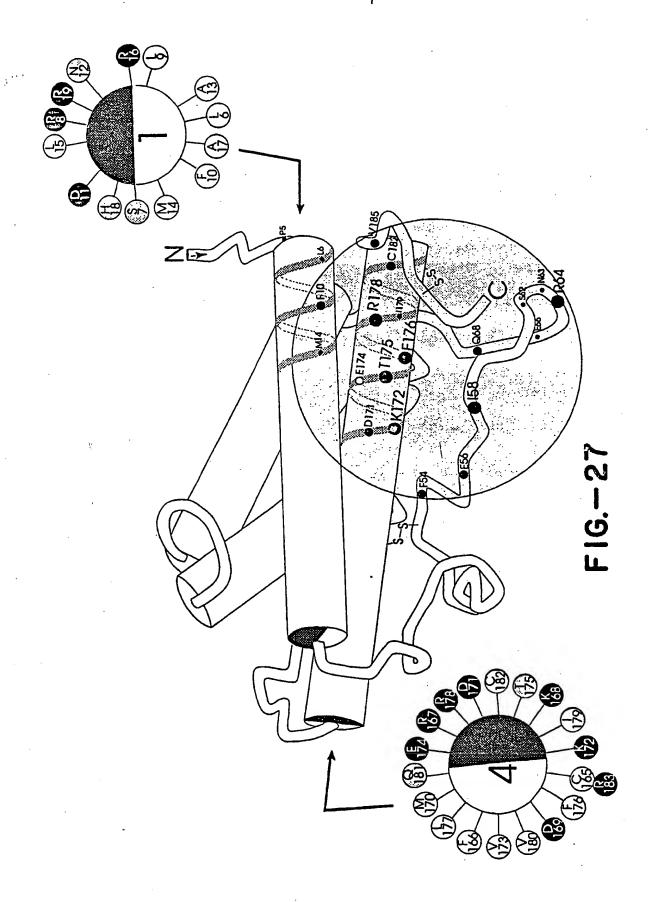


FIG.-26



SUBSTITUTE SHEET



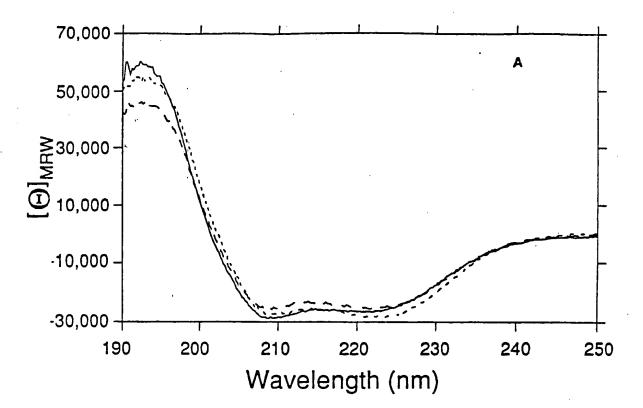


FIG.-28A

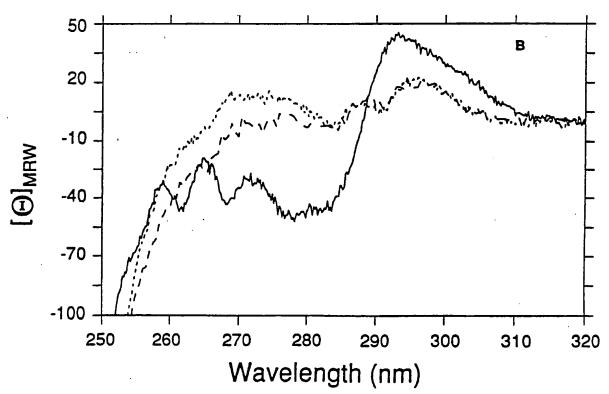
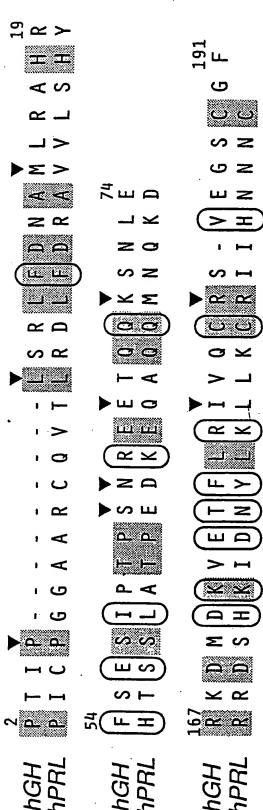


FIG.-28B



F16.-29

International Application No. FCT/US89/04778

|   |   |  |   | 70589/04778                 |  |  |
|---|---|--|---|-----------------------------|--|--|
| I. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER (if several classification symbols apply, indicate all) *   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both National Classification and IPC   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | GOIN 33/53,31/00, 33/543,  |   |                             |  |  |
| U.S.  | CI:   | 435/7; 436/501, 504, 518,  | 548   |                             |  |  |
| II. FIELDS S  | SEARCH  |  |   |                             |  |  |
| Minimum Documentation Scarched 7  |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| Classification S  | System  |  | lassification Symbols                                   | ·                           |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  | 740 540 035/70  | , ,                         |  |  |
| U.S.  |   | 435/7; 436/501, 504,   | 518, 548; 935/79,                                       | 31                          |  |  |
| Documentation Searched other than Minimum Documentation   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | Documentation Searched other the to the Extent that such Documents | are Included in the Fields Searched                     |                             |  |  |
| CHEMICAL ABSTRACTS SERVICE ONLINE, BIOSIS PREVIEWS,   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | PATENT SYSTEM  |   |                             |  |  |
| 110 1 01 111  |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| III. DOCUME   |   | ONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT   |   | Relevant to Claim No. 13    |  |  |
| Category *  | Citati  | on of Document, 11 with indication, where appr                     | opriate, of the relevant passages 12                    | Relevant to Claim No. "     |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   | caia  | ngo Waluma 244 iggu  | ad 1999   | 1-13,16-31                  |  |  |
|   |   | nce, Volume 244, issue   |   | 1-13,10-31                  |  |  |
| i '   | CONN  | INGHAM, B.C., ET AL  | , High Resolution                                       |                             |  |  |
|   |   | ope Mapping of hGH-Red   |   |                             |  |  |
|   | by A  | lanine-Scanning Mutage   | enesis", 1081-1085.                                     |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | nce, Volume 243, issue   |   | 1-13,16-31                  |  |  |
| · · ·   | CUNN  | INGHAM, B.C., ET AL,   | "Receptor and   |                             |  |  |
| <b>,</b>  | Anti  | body Epitopes in Human   | n Growth Hormone  |                             |  |  |
|   |   | tified by Homolog-Scar   |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | -1336.   |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | 2330.  |   |                             |  |  |
| . A   | Bioc  | hem Biophys Res Cor  | mmin . Volume 135.                                      | 1-13,16-31                  |  |  |
|   | Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., Volume 135, 1-13,16-3 issued 1986, SOUROUTON, M.C., ET AL,  |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   | "Localization of a Highly Immunogenic Region  |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | he Acetylcholine Recep   | ptor  |                             |  |  |
|   | ATDU  | a-Subunit", 82-89.   |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   | • •  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| i i   |   | •  |   |                             |  |  |
|   |   |  |   | - international filtre data |  |  |
| * Special categories of cited documents: 10 "T" later document published after the international filling date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| "A" docum   | "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance considered to be of particular relevance invention |  |   |                             |  |  |
| "E" earlier document but published on or after the international  |   |  | "X" document of particular relevant                     | e: the claimed invention    |  |  |
| filing date   |   |  | cannot be considered novel or involve an inventive step | cannot be considered to     |  |  |
| "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another   |   |  | "Y" document of particular relevan-                     | ce; the claimed invention   |  |  |
| citation or other special reason (as specimed)  |   |  | cannot be considered to involve                         | or more other such docu-    |  |  |
| other means ments, such combination being obvious to a pers   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| "P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed "4" document member of the same patent family                        |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| IV. CERTIFICATION   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| Date of the Actual Completion of the International Search   Date of Mailing of this International Search Report   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
|   | -3.55   |  | A 5 MAD 1990  |                             |  |  |
| 02 February 1990 05 MAR 1990  |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| International Searching Authority   Signature of Authorized Officer   |   |  |   |                             |  |  |
| international   | Jearcius  | A wanger!  | Karen Krupen  |                             |  |  |
| TC3 /119  | -   |  | KAREN I. KRUPEN   |                             |  |  |

| PCT/US89/04778 |   |                      |  |  |
|----------------|---|----------------------|--|--|
| Category •     | Citation of Document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages  | Relevant to Claim No |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
| A              | Endocrinol., Volume 121, issued 1987, WERTHER ET AL, "Localization and Characterization of Insulin Receptors in Rat Brain and Pituitary Gland Using In-Vitro Autoradiography and Computerized Densitometry, 1562-1570.        | 1-13,16-31           |  |  |
| A              | Endocrinology, Volume 107, issued 1980 MILLS, T.B. ET AL, "Fragments of human growth hormone produced by digestion with thrombin: chemistry and biological properties", 391-399 (See Abatract, 143544)                        | 1-13,16-3            |  |  |
| A              | Chemical Abstracts, Volume 108, no. 11, issued 1988, (Columbus, Ohio, U.S.A) B. C. Cunningham, "Improvement in the alkaline stability of subtilisin using an efficient random mutagenesis and screening procedure", Abstract. | 1-13,16-3            |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
| ,              |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   | ·                    |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                | ·   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   | 1                    |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   |                      |  |  |
| •              |   |                      |  |  |
|                |   | ŀ                    |  |  |

## ATTACHMENT TO PCT/ISA/210 Part IV. Before #1, Observations

- I. Claims 1-13 and 16-31 are drawn to a method for identifying unknown active domains in the amino acid sequence of polypeptides classified in class 436, subclass 501.
- II. Claims 14, 15 and 32-64 are drawn to a method of forming a growth hormone variant and the growth hormone variants produced classified in class 530, subclass 350.
- III. Claims 65-79 are drawn to human prolactin hormone variants classified in class 530, subclass 399.
  - IV. Claims 80-83 are drawn to human placental lactogen variants classified in class 530, subclass 399.
  - V. Claims 84-86 are drawn to DNA sequences and expression vectors and hosts classified in class 536, subclass 27.